

CHUMANI'S LIFE

1

.

.

.

.

.

.

Ms. Xulu: "If you didn't do my English homework please leave my class I don't have time to play."

That's my English teacher. You must be wondering ba exe theni ene fani yes Zulu well she is a zulu.

Awkward right ? yeah I know, that's how things roll here in my school. If you feel fit to teach that subject yeah sho ako smoko.

She can teach English yena sham.

Kelvin:"lol." The whole class laughed.

Me, Ntlakanipho and Sekani chuckled. Mthetho wethu lowo we never laugh we always serious like our Fathers. Kelvin naye is one of us.

Ms. Xulu also chuckled. She is trying her best not to laugh. We all walked out. 6 people were left in the class.

Ms. Xulu:"even the New comer miss top 10 is out. Wow Even Plaatjies and his friends are out. I wonder how you all make it to the top 10. Nxx such a disgrace."

Yeah she is right mna ne njazam always sakho kwi top 10. Nxakii xa geza funeke ube clever soze be

dom phinde geze zoyenza o'miss babe phez kwako.

- problem is when you naughty you must be clever you can't be dumb and naughty. The teacher will always be on your case.

I looked at the girl ms. Xulu was talking about. She is dark in colour. Kolwa zi yellow bone nje ngo Nizi wam not dark. But she looked familiar.

I don't know her. I don't know most of my classmates. Don't get me wrong.

That girl:"Lethu bis thini homework?"

- Lethu what was the homework?

Lethu:"andi understand ba phuma njani kwi top 10 ngayenzi homework"

- I don't understand why you at the top 10 but you don't do your homework

They laughed. She has big cheeks like she is not thin. She is beautiful but not my type beautiful.

I took out my phone. Luckily miss valile cango so khonto izos xabanisa

-she closed the door so we won't fight.

Me:"ola bani lomthana majita?"

- what's this girls name?

I sent the text to my bro's in our WhatsApp group. Zangena notification ngexets ha eliy1 causing everyone to look at us.

We shrugged. And they chuckled.

__Text conversation

Sekani:"theni dam yamfuna ?"

- do you want her ?

Ntlakanipho:"mxm sozi type zakhe ezi yambona lomthana akhekho fit ."

- she is not even his type this girl is not fit.

Kelvin:"aa majita qele kile lomthana mjongeni "

-no man this child looks familiar look at her.

They looked at her. Well Kelvin is half xhos a Half White. He can speak is Xhos a.

Me:"lento buza ke "

- that's why I'm asking

Sekani:"Xolo baby girl. Dark chocolate lindt Swiss

Master chocolatiers."

Everyone laughed. he was snapping his fingers looking at that girl.

That girl lift up her face laughing. Ngaske dlale ngez dlele zakhe umna qa they look soft.

- I just want to play with her cheeks only...

Her:"mhh"

She said smiling.

Sekani:"bani Gama lakho sana?"

- what's your name ?

He said smiling

Her: "Eyodwandoni Langa."

We all nodded. She chuckled and went back to doing her work.

__Text conversation

Kelvin: "lomthana marn lo zasi fundanaye primary"

-she is the same girl we used to school with in primary

We met him in grade 4.

Ntlakanipho: "ewe lo zaye silwa qo noChustar(Me) athi Ms. Botha bazo dyola."

-yes she used to fight with Chumani and Ms. Botha would say they will date.

Me:"mxm."

They chuckled

Sekani:"aa marn majita lomthana zaye fundu grd 7 sifundu grd 6 thina. Why eku grd 10 ke ngoku aka melbi fundu grd 11?"

-no man this girl was in grade 7 while we were in grade 6. Why is she in grade 10 now. Isn't she suppose to be in grade 11?

Yeah we are in grade 10 now. I'm 16 years old turning 17 in 4 months. It's now August.

Me, Kelvin and Ntlakanipho:"I wonder."

Ntlakanipho:"but ukwi top 10 fail.a njani ke ngoku."

-she is in the top 10 how did she fail?

Me:"mbuze bawo"

-ask her.

Kelvin:"hai zotukwa unye suyenza lonto."

-she will swear at you don't.

We sent laughing emojis.

Sekani:"seku theni ngoku sesi hleba hai v'tsekini ndikhupheni kubu pussy benu"

-why are we gossiping. Don't involve me in being a pussy.

We send laughing emojis before placing our phones away. Just then Mr. Nelson my business studies teacher passed by.

Him:"this is a disgrace. V"TSEK"

He always swears at us. I'm in a model c school while Uvuyo and Nkanyezi in a private school.

I don't like private schools it's too much for my liking. My class laughed. as always me and my bro's chuckle.

Mr. Nelson walked away. I think he went to smoke or something. That fucker smokes between classes he doesn't care.

Eyodwandoni:"do you guys always Chuckle. sentsh ba zange ndawa bona namzinyo enu always na serious."

-i mean I never saw your teeth you always serious.

That's true. We always serious as ifunu qelwa.

The class:"tch" we Chuckled with my bro's

Us:"sizo ncunyiswa yinton' ?"

-what will make us smile ?

Her:"just nje sibone amazinyo I doubt noba ninawo."

-just to see your teeth I doubt that you even have them.

She said smiling. She is beautiful. No cap. But nee she ain't my type.

Kevin:"hai sinawo wena suwara qa it's our law not to smile."

-don't worry we have them...

The class chuckled. She just shook her head

smiling before going back to her work. She also wears spectacles making her more beautiful. Rhaa mhle lomthana.

I smiled looking at her than shook my head going back to my work which I didn't do.

:"All the first team soccer and netball players please go to their couches classes. And the following first aid club members please go to Mrs Smith's class. Lethu, Busi, Zoey, Palesa and Eyodwa thank you."

That was the intercom in the class. Eyodwa packed her bags I smiled looking at how more beautiful she is when she is serious.

Me and my bro's stood up. We are in the first team in soccer. We went to Mr. Hope's class.

His our couch. The other team members were already here.

Mr. Hope:"good thing you all here I need your id certificates tommorow or you not going to go to the tournament in Botswana."

Me:"Botswana ain't the tournament usually here?"

The others:"yeah sir."

Mr. Hope:"well this year we are going to Botswana. Don't worry about the accommodation, transportation and food the school will cover everything."

Sekani:"ziphi letter sir oledi cingi lindi believe.e"

-where are the letters sir my mother won't believe me.

Ntlakanipho:"mine too."

Me and Kelvin:"also me."

Everyone laughed at us. We always up to no good that's why our parents won't believe us.

Mr. Hope:"don't worry I have got you covered. Here are your letters."

I took mine and fold it so that I can place it inside my blazer pocket. I always wear a blazer. Noba seli phume lishini.

I Always wear a blazer. English was my last period so the bell rang while we were in mr. Hope's class.

Me:"yeah sho majita."

I bro hugged them before going to my driver. Well we have a driver me and my siblings.

They were already in the car. They get out at 2:30pm while I get out of school at 3pm.

They are in grade 8. We did our hands hake no Uvuyo and I kissed Princesses forehead.

They look alike worst part is that Nkanyezi cut her hair into a fade so they look alike more.

Nkanyezi:"bhutt' birthday yethu next week Thursday so zasi thengela nton' ?"

-Bhutti it's our birthday next week Thursday what will we buy us?"

Shit next week Thursday I'm going to Botswana.

Me: "yooh hai ndizoni kupha Wednesday umna.
Thursday ndahamba guys."

-yooh I will take you out on Wednesday. Thursday
I'm going away.

Uvuyo: "yaphi ngoku"

-where are you going

He said with his eyebrows up.

Me: "Botswana."

They chuckled.

Them:"soze nizi no Siya bavume ncama yabazi banjani abaya yakhumbula kuze besi funu phuma ne marimba band siye Kapa."

-forget it Nizi and Siya will never agree do you remember when we wanted to go with the marimba band to Cape Town.

We laughed. I hate it when they speak together worst part they look alike you can't tell the difference even their body structures.

Me:"soze niba ncinci kkl Nini and zani fundu grade 6 umna fundu grade 10 and ndine ID majita."

-never you were young and you were in grade 6 I'm in grade 10 and I have an ID.

They chuckled.

Nkanyezi:"but still zasi khupa"

-you will take us out anyway.

I rolled my eyes looking at her.

Them:"s ema ncincii ngathi ngawaka tatakho."

-they are small like your father's.

I looked at them and we bursted into laughter.

Me:"ndizom xelesa ta Siya nizo bona."

-i will tell Siya you will see

We laughed. Me and my siblings get along so well.
We continued chatting until we got home.

They were busy telling me about their annoying teachers and that they want to go back to primary school these kids.

I dropped my Nike school bag on the floor and went to the kitchen. I'm hungry.

Me:"ndinzele kutya"

-must I make you food

I yelled.

Them:"yeah"

They yelled back. I don't know why they use the stairs when there is an elevator.

I started at the fridge to drink milk.

:"Radebe bendithe kuwe sapha stixo sale fridge."

-Radebe I said give me the fridges keys.

She yelled behind me. That's my mother for you. I jumped a bit before placing the milk box back in the fridge.

Me:"woman a heart attack is serious."

I said and they laughed no Siya. Mxm ezi.

They are still Happy together. They fight but they stand together always. I love how they love each other.

I also want a person who will love me the way my mother loves my father. I always look at their wedding Pictures and watch the DVDs. Which makes me believe in True love.

Siya:"wenze nton' kwedini ngoku"

-what did you do boy.

Me:"bendi seli bisi than Nizi wam wandi baqa."

-i was drinking milk than My Nizi saw me.

Nizi:"nawe suselela bottle.ni zikhona glass."

-don't drink from the box there are glasses here.

Me:"Xolo klk"

-sorry

Siya:"nawe kwedini sunga mameli."

-you too boy don't be naughty.

Me:"kayeke taima"

-leave it father.

They laughed at the frowning me.

Nizi:"khona why unga tshints hanga yayazi nawe funeke tshints he gqala."

-why didn't you change you know that you have to change first.

Me:"hai bendizo yenze kutya for mna ne twins"

-i came to make food for me and the twins.

Siya:"no need khona nyama apho fridge.ni"

-no need there is meat in the fridge.

I smiled. I love meat so much.

Me:"ooh before I forget inani"

I gave them the letter. I rushed upstairs. I passed by Nkanyezi's room. The door was open.

Uvuyo:"fethu bhali maths test ngoms o wena bhali Geography masi swipe"

-bro you writing a Geography test tomorrow and I'm writing maths test let's swipe.

These 2 are crazy. You won't see the difference between them unless you know them that much I don't know why they are not in the same class.

Uvuyo is clever in the SS side while Nkanyezi is clever in mathematics. That's how they are but in other subjects they are Clever.

Nkanyezi:"yeah 4th period uye pha ngasez toilet. Ndizo nxibi grey pants zam yabo."

-4th period go to the toilets. I will wear my grey pants.

Uvuyo:"yeah sho."

They walked out of their room. I looked at them and laughed going to my room.

-
-
-
-
-
-

Not edited

Hope you enjoyed. Give me feedback of how the first insert is like .

90 comments for insert 2 .

CHUMANI'S LIFE

2

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

I walked in my room and changed in my summer shorts and my muscle vest.

I have well built body like my father but I have brackets and he doesn't.

I walked back downstairs after placing my school uniform neatly in my walk in closet. My mother

always says I should place it neatly.

And I adapted from that. I clean after myself. I took the elevator to go down.

I took my food and sat with my family on the dining table.

Nizi:"uthi nini le trip yakho?"

-when is this trip of yours?

Me:"next week, tournament Botswana. Bonile moc letter.ni"

-you saw the letter

Siya:"nayo kufuneke bene mali ?"

-must you have money.

Me:"nope school covers all the expenses."

Siya:"good bendi ngazo kupha mali umna soze mntanam aye kude ngemalam"

-good. I wasn't going to give you money. my child will never go far with my money.

We laughed he can be crazy from time to time.
That's my father for you.

Me:"but we always go out on December holidays.
Siye koma Dubai."

-we always go to Dubai.

Him:"ewe klk."

We laughed. Mxm ndali ngcwanya taima lam.

Me:"hai ndifuni Mali xandi hamba. What if sityis we izmanga pha."

-i want money when I go there. What if we eat nasty things.

Him:"hai kwedini uzi qalile izmanga moc. And nalo ne card eline 1k for le nyanga cela ku mamakho ba funa enye."

-you used to nasty things. And you have a card that has 1k for the month, ask your mother if you want more.

I looked at my mom. They laughed.

Uvuyo:"ncame soze Nizi ayenze lonto zakhu xelela nge Independency."

-forget it Nizi will never give you money she will tell you about Independency.

Nkanyezi:"and ke."

We laughed. They are telling the truth my mother doesn't want us to depend on them always.

They want us to be independent like they are and were. And that helps us a lot cause we are learning from the best.

Me:"I guess I will have to use my money kame jongi balance."

-lemme check the balance.

I took my phone and checked it at least I still have 4k. I don't spend that much unless I'm partying.

Me:"4k at least."

Nizi:"wena wonke rhaa."

-you ?

Me:"I only spent my money when I was buying gifts for you guys."

I rolled my eyes.

Nizi, Nkanyezi and Uvuyo:"semancinci nga...."

-they are small l...

They looked at Siya. Siya was also looking at them. We laughed.

Me and Siya:"Mxm mas ambe taima/kwedini."

-let's go

We stood up as they were still laughing. We walked to the pool side.

Me:"sizo qala Nini thina spani ?"

-when are we starting to do the job.

Siya:"xani fully trained. Andifuni nibatyaze nenza leway cause idangerous."

-when your fully trained. I don't want you to make mistakes when you do it cause it's dangerous.

I nodded. My phone rang it Thando calling me. My fuck buddy. Yerre lomthana.

Me:"mxm."

I switched off my phone and placed it on top of the table. Siya Laughed.

Siya:"why ngam dump.i bekay1 kwedini?"

-why Don't you dump her.

My father knows everything about me. His my best friend I tell him everything.

Me:"mxm yamazi Thando zobe khala pha sgela alegane nam."

-do you know Thando she will cry at school and Chase after me.

He shrugged laughing.

Me:"it's not funny anymore."

I frowned causing him to laugh more. I also laughed.

Siya:"zifumanelu Nizi wakho zoba grnd kwdini."

-find yourself a Nizi and you will be fine.

Me:"khona lomthana umhle pha kum class.ini qa
exe lamthana marn sozizo ezi type dyola nazo
akhekho fit qa yena."

-there is a girl that is beautiful in my class but she is
not my she is not fit.

He looked at me.

Him:"khonba mfondinii ?"

-so?

Me:"yayazi nawe ndizi thandeli Yellow mellow njena
not lindt master chocolatiers."

-you know I like yellow bones not dark people.

We laughed.

Him: "lemme guess lantwana ka Cage liringe lonto"
-lemme guess Cage's child said that.

I nodded. We burst into laughter. He knows that Sekani is crazy.

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

Eyodwandoni Langa

My name is Eyodwandoni Langa as you all know.
My mother's name is Nandi Langa.

I don't know my father but I once heard he was arrested before I was even born.

My mother and him are married. I don't know how you survive 17 years of marriage while your other partner is in prison.

Only god knows how. I have 3 brothers. Ntsika, Ntando and Liyema. Don't Ask me why he is the only L I also don't know why.

And he is the first born. We live at a hood (Kasi).

Everything else you will know as time goes.

You know what happened when we were chased out of the English. I seriously didn't know we had homework.

I always forget my homework. I'm not a fan of them.
I kept stealing glances at the boy in front of me.

His dark skin, small eye's. He has a great body structure. Plus he has brackets. I don't stand a chance with him. Lemme snap out of it.

I mean his always around yellow skin girls and girls that are well built. Who is me ?

I'm not even that fit nor light skinned. I didn't say I don't like my body. I fact I love how I am.

I have small buttock. I don't have a curved body but I have boods. And my skin is dark.

I felt eyes looking at me. But when I looked at up he was already looking at his work what do teachers call him again? Plaatjies yeah, I think that's his

surname.

I don't know my class mates I'm still new in this school. When we were called on the intercom. I felt him looking at me again.

I decided against looking at him. When I was done packing my bag I walked to Mrs. Smith's class.

I don't have friends here. I always chill alone minding my own business busy with my phone.

It Keeps me companied I read interesting stories on Facebook nothing much.

I got to the class only Lethu was missing. She was still talking to her boyfriend.

Relationshipally ? Eish. I have 2 guys from the same squad imagine. The one knew I was dating his friend but still he sweet Talked me.

And I fall for it. Now I'm dating 2 guys at once. Not just any random guys but friends. Hee yuuh .

I love them not in love with them. There is a difference. Yeah there is a difference between the two.

Mrs Smith:"where is Lwethu ?"

We all looked around. She came in running.

Her:"s orry ma'am I'm late."

She nodded.

Mrs Smith:"next week Thursday. We will be going to Botswana."

Us:"Botswana ?"

We all asked shocked

Her:"yes. The soccer team and netball team will need your assistance since they will be playing there. I chose you guys since I saw that you fit for this job. We want our players to be nicely taken care of should they get injured we don't want other people to do that job."

Zoey:"how much will be needed for the trip ma'am."

Her:"ooh the school will provide for your trip the Transportation, accommodation and food. If you

want to you can bring your own food but everything is taken care of."

We nodded smiling.

She gave us our letters. We also got out since English was the last period and the bell rang.

I walked to my Brother, Ntsika's car. He fetchs me when he feels like it otherwise I have a transport.

I got in on the passengers sit.

Me:"bhutt' ntsi."

He looked at me and Chuckled.

Him:"yekile zoku thatha wena."

-i'm done with coming to fetch you

Me:"Xolo ke."

-i'm sorry.

I kissed his cheek.

Me:"njani"

-how are you ?

Him:"I'm fine and you ?"

Me:"also great."

I gave him the letter for the outing. He read it while his other hand was on the steering wheel.

Him:"how much will you need for this."

Me:"noba Malini bhutt'."

-any amount will be fine.

Him:"ne 2r?"

-even a 2r

I looked at him. He had his left eye brow up. I laughed and he chuckled.

Me:"okay 500r than I will ask nanye ko bhutt' bam."

-my other brothers.

He nodded.

Him:"I will give it to you on Monday."

Me:"I will also ask mom to accompany me to go and buy things I will need."

Him:"Nini ?"

-when

Me:"Tuesday. Always wabusy yitarven Nandi yamazi njena."

-she is always busy at the tarven.

Him:"yamazi nandi nge tarven yakhe ? Akhafuni loose.a mali."

-you know Nandi with her tarven ? She doesn't want to loose her money.

We laughed as he parked his car in the yard. The tarven was full as always. It's like it ain't Thursday.

My mom was chasing Mjekejeke away as always.

I laughed at her. I took my letter and school bag. I walked to her and hugged her from behind.

Her:"tchiinii sewulapha."

-you already here.

She turned around and hugged me.

Me:"njani mama?"

-how are you mom.

Her:"ndoryt wena."

-i'm fine and you

Me:"I'm also fine."

I followed behind her after taking empty bottles of Loin on the table.

Me:"mama next week I'm going to Botswana."

She looked at me.

Her:"Botswana?"

Me:"yeah."

I gave her the letter.

Her:"funuya Nini town for thengi zinto kengoku."

-when do you want to go to town to buy things ?"

Me:"kuphola Tuesday moc aphe Tarven so ryt Tuesday."

-Its not full on Tuesday here Tuesday is fine.

She nodded. The tarven is 1 of our sources of bread on the table. My brothers also work. Ntando is still in school yena. Last year in University.

Her:"okay hambo tshintsha ke. sizoya Tuesday."

-we will go on Tuesday than. Go and change.

I nodded before walking into the house using the back door in the kitchen. I walked down the passage to my room.

I got in and changed to my night wear. I will do my Maths homework after washing the dishes tonight.

Just as I placed my head on the pillow so that I can rest my phone rang. I looked at the name.

It was Sinelitha one of my boyfriend's. The one I'm cheating on. I chuckled to the thought of it.

Me:"hey."

Him:"baby. Uzo kwazu phuma ?"

-will you be able to come out.

Me:"bani xetsha qala Litha ?"

-what's the time ?

Him:"past 3."

Me:"okay I will meet you at the park in a few."

Him:"can't you come to my house?"

Me:"why? So that I can bump into your mother? so that she can swear at me again never."

Him:"mxm"

He hanged up. I looked at the phone and laughed. Just than Lithalethu called. Sinelitha's friend the one I'm dating.

Can't this day get any better. I wanna dream about my hunk crush and they are busy disturbing me.

Me:"Lethu."

Him:"hey sthandwa sam. Uphi ndiku khumbula ?"

-where are you I miss you.

Me:"ubonile nje sthandwa ba Ntsika khona."

-you saw that Ntsika is here.

Him:"ndizoku bona Nini ke ngoku."

-when will I see you.

Me:"mhh ngoms o after school. Meet me at my school."

Him:"okay ndakuthannda ke."

-i love you

Me:"I love you too."

He hanged up. I sighed. I'm playing with fire here.
But when you haven't met the one. You gotta play
till you find one.

It's not like Sinelitha is faithful to me. He always
cheats on me always. And I always Forgive him.

One time he cheated and Lithalethu approached me.
I gave in Since I was so hurt and he sweet Talked
me.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

Chumani

I'm stalking her on all social media platforms. Don't ask me why but something attracts me to her.

I'm slowly loosing my mind. Why am I even looking at her. She isn't even my type. I checked the time it's 12am.

I looked at my cock. I have a boner by just looking at her pictures.

I can't sleep when I'm this hard. I want to take a

shower. A cold one.

I slept and woke up early than usual. Don't ask me
ba kuthini.

Ndiske nda excited

-i'm just excited

:"Chumani...."

That was Nizi. I was in the bathroom brushing my
fade. I'm fully dressed and all.

She walked in the bathroom.

Her:"qale Nini bay early bird wena."

-since when are you an early bird.

I shrugged. She laughed. I'm always late. My parents takes me to school sometimes, when I'm late.

Me:"you can go and get dressed. I will make breakfast so long."

She smiled. My mother has a beautiful smile bakhithi. She kissed my cheek.

Me:"nizi"

Her:"I love you."

I chuckled. She walked out.

Me:"I love you too."

I took my bags (sports bag and school bag) and walked downstairs.

I made oats and fruit salad for those who wants it. When i was done placing bowls on the table everyone came down.

Yes I can cook. I love helping my mother there. We also sometimes take turns in cooking with the twins. They cook together. They basically do everything together.

Siya:"theni wamnandi namhlanje kwedini songumtu wovuka early wena."

-why are you happy today. You not an early bird

Me:"it's a Happy day people."

They Chuckled.

The twins: "we all know you hate school what's up."

I gasped.

Me: "I love school majita Haibo."

Everyone chuckled dis hing up.

Siya looked at me. I looked at him he shook his and smirked.

Nizi: "there has to be a special girl. My son would never do this."

Everyone looked at me. Thank God for my Fathers skin colour. I would have been red by now.

Me:"haibo Nizi wam."

I laughed. They Chuckled. We chatted as a family laughing as always.

We drove to school with the twins. Nkanyezi was truly wearing grey pants like Uvuyo. I just saw 1 person in 2.

I got to school and went to our usual place with the bro's they were already here.

Me:"yeah sho sho majita."

I bro hugged them.

Kelvin:"why happy kwak's as a."

-why are you happy in the morning.

Them: "yeah zikiphani?"

-what's going on.

Me: "good day njazam haibo. Why is everyone looking at me like that."

They lift their eyebrows up and Chuckled. We chilled there till the bell rang.

We are in the same class, 10A. We only separate when we go to other classes.

We meet again in the Maths, English and Afrikaans classes. Before going to the Maths class. I remembered that I had to bring my id.

Fuck. I searched my blazer for my phone fuck. I left

it on top of the chest of drawer.

I walked to the office. Now I have to pay 5r. I will explain myself to the Maths teacher when I get there.

I got to the office and Eyodwa was also here. I smiled before walking in further.

Eyodwa:"ma'am can you please call my brother or mother to come with my id."

Seems like we are facing the same problem.

Secretary:"how can you forget it. You can use your phone to call her or them. just make it quick."

Eyodwa:"problem is I forgot my phone on top of the

chest of drawer."

Same problem.

Me:"me too mevrou. Can you please call my mother or father to come with my ID."

She sighed.

Her:"leave your names here. I will call over the intercom once they have arrived. Place your 5r here you know the drill."

I took out a 200r note.

Me:"ma'am do you perhaps have change have 200r with."

Her:"no. Go and look for change."

Eyodwa:"don't worry I will pay for you."

She said smiling. She also has a genuine heart.

Secretary:"you can go than I will call you."

We nodded. We walked out to the Maths class. I was behind her. Bebuda nezsteps guys. I chuckled.

We got in everyone looked at us.

Class:"mhhh"

I chuckled again. I looked at the back for my sit but Zoey took it. She is Ntlakanipho's fuck buddy.

They were sitting together.

Mr. Warts:"there's a sit at the front Plaatjies stop wasting our time."

I looked at the sit he was referring to. There was an open space next to Eyodwa.

My heart was so happy. I went to sit next to her. I hate sitting at the front but if it's with her. Why not.

I took out my Maths book and text book. Books I never forget.

Eyodwa:"zange ndazi kwazi equations and inequalities. Andiyazi ndizo zenza njani ngoku."

-i Never knew how to do equations and inequalities.

I don't know how I will do them now.

She said frustratedly looking at her book reading how they are done.

Me:"it's simple you just need to follow their rules. J onga."

-look.

I got closer to her and she smells sweet and loving. I explained to her how they are done all formalities and stuff.

Her:"now I get it thank you hey."

She side hugged me before doing her work again. I started doing the activity on the board.

Her:"why you always serious? Is your life that frustrating."

I looked at her. She was just doing her work.

Her:"I mean you and your friends are always serious. Look at the one at the back. He isn't even smiling but he is talking to his girlfriend."

She shook her head.

Me:"like we said yesterday. It's our law to not smile."

Her:"you guys a pretty much awkward. Is everything okay at home?"

I chuckled.

Me:"everything is perfectly fine."

She chuckled.

Her:"Can you at least smile when you sitting with me. I hate it when people are too serious."

I rolled my eyes while my eyebrow is up.

Her:"wow how do you do that."

She tried doing it. She can't even roll her eyes. I laughed at her. She placed her elbow on the table and her face on top of her hand.

Me:"what do I have something on my face."

I said touching it.

She:"see you should smile more have you seen how you are when you have a happy face. Your laughter is even more deeper than your voice."

I smiled.

Me:"I'm a man that's why."

Her:"ps sh man wena"

-you a man?

Me:"hee yooh ndaqeleka apha."

-i'm being pissed here.

Her:"stop being dramatic and smile more."

Me:"I'm avoiding people like you from not smiling."

She gasped holding her chest.

Her:"is that you telling me 9/9 that I'm irritating?"

Me:"your words not mine."

I lift up my hands in surrender rolling my eyes.

Her:"one day they will not come back."

I laughed , she also laughed.

Her:"they are even small."

Me:"like taima lam ndayazii bra."

-like my father I know.

She just laughed I ended up joining in. The class went dead quiet.

Everyone was looking at us now. Thando was fuming at the back. I stopped laughing and went back to doing my work. Not because of her.

Eyodwa couldn't stop laughing. The class chuckled.

My bro's;"baya dyola bayekeni Guys."

-they are dating leave them.

The class laughed. Mr. Wartss was out of the class. I shook my head. Thando walked out fuming.

Sekani:"nayi bona toy esando fakwi battery ezintsha

moc?"

-do you see a toy that has brand new battery's ?

Class:"yeah."

Sekani:"ngathi Yiyo thando sana."

-thando is like one of them.

Everyone laughed. Even me and my Bro's laughed. Eyodwa was crying next to me from laughter.

The intercom went on just as the bell was about to ring.

:"Can Eyodwandoni Langa and Chumani Plaatjies in 10A please come to the office thank you."

We both stood up and packed our bags. I felt eye's.

I knew the whole class was looking at us. We walked out.

Kelvin and Ntlakanipho:"baya dyola guys kudala sinixelela."

-they are dating guys. We have been telling you.

My bro's:"aba nqumli ne class banqumli desk no ifact bahlala kunye nakwezo desk.

-they skip desks, they don't even skip class. No infact they sit in one desk.

They said as we walked out. The class laughed out loud. We Chuckled.

- .
- .
- .
- .

.

Uvuyo

It was now third period. Meaning on the next period I will have to go to the toilet to exchange places with my twin.

I don't know why we ain't in the same class. Thank God we have the same body structure.

We look the same we sometimes swipe each other when want to at home. But we always get caught.

They are the only people who can tell the difference between us. The bell rang. I saw Nkanyezi walking out of her class. We walked by the toilets.

Me:"saphu baka wakho bra before anyone sees us."

-give me your bag....

Her:"kamnandi break after this."

-its break after this.

Me:"uve phi wena?"

-where did you hear that.

She rolled her eyes.

Her:"miss wam. Masambe."

-my teacher. Let's go.

I walked to her class.

SS teacher:"Plaatjies you are always late for my classes."

Me:"sorry ma'am I need to use the toilet urgently."

Her:"go sit you are wasting our time. We have a test to write."

I went to sit on her chair. We have done this a lot. I know where she sits in this class.

The teacher gave us our papers. I wrote Uvuyo I ripped the paper apart.

Me:"ma'am can I have another paper please I mistakenly wrote Uvuyo's name."

She gave me another paper without hesitation. I wrote Nkanyezi's name this time.

I wrote the test. I already knew the paper so I didn't

have problems.

-
-
-
-
-

Chumani

We walked to the office. The secretary gave us our ID's. We than walked out and went our separate ways.

We walked together to the History class. It's a must to do in my school.

After school we walked out me and my bro's will go to training.

We are also in this gangster things.

Kalvin:"train.is wa bani namhlanje."

-who will be assisting us with training today.

Ntlakanipho:"lakaku Tailor."

-Tailor

Us:"rhaa."

He makes us over do everything. We go home with sore bodies.

Me:"masi ngayi namhlanje cause namazi tailor njani."

-let's not go. You all know how tailor is.

Sekani:"wedwa mntanam yayazii next week zoza no ta Msiyane (Siya)"

-you on your own you know next week he will
come with Siya

Me:"s iphi qala thina next week."

-where are we first next week.

Us:"Botswana!!."

We said out loud causing eyes. They Chuckled. We
also chuckled. I looked around to see if I can't find
Eyodwa.

She was with some guy. Not while I'm here. Never.

Me:"Eyodwa!!"

Everyone looked at me. I didn't care. She looked at
me.

Me:"zapha rhow rhow my vrou."

-come here quickly my woman.

She spoke to the guy.

Kelvin:"Please don't tell me your jealous."

I looked at them. They laughed. I chuckled. She came to me.

Me:"jonga cela ndenzeli favour yabona kuzothi gqi GTI emnyama apha yabo ine line ebomvu zuxelele la driver ba sidispile yabo."

-look can you please do me a favour. When you see a black GTI with red stripes can you please tell the driver that we are gone.

Her:"GTI emnyama. Ok sho."

-black GTI okay.

I placed my arm around her shoulders. She looked at me. I smiled before looking at my bro's

Me:"let's accompany her. Sivayeni."

-ans go.

They Chuckled. We walked with her towards the guy she was standing with.

Sekani:"oh umna ndingu Sekani."

-i'm Sekani.

Ntlakanipho:"Ntlakanipho."

Kelvin:"Kelvin."

Me:"Chumani."

Her:"ndayazii"

-i know

She Tried to roll her eyes. We laughed at her. She sulked. We got to her boyfriend.

Me:"please teach her how to roll her eyes."

I said before walked away we were still laughing. I looked at the fucker and winked.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited .

CHUMANI'S LIFE

4

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwandoni

My whole day today has been revolving around him.
When he smiles it's like... Andiyazi, marn andiyazi.

After school as promised I walked over to Lethu

Me:"hey you came"

I said hugging him. He kissed my forehead.

Him:"why wouldn't I. Bendingazo kwazii cancel.is ha phone flat and bendiku khumbula laway."

-i couldn't cancel my phone was flat and I was missing you.

Me:"beworse eyam ndiyi shiye ndlini."

-i left mine at the house.

Just the thought of it. Chumani also left his at home.

Him:"how are you otherwise."

He said smiling.

Me:"been great wena ?"

Him:"just saw your face so ndixap."

I blushed. Thank God for my dark skin tone.

Him:"woah is that a smile that I'm seeing."

He said bring me closer to him. We hugged. He gave me a peck

:"Eyodwa!!"

I looked at the person calling me it was Chumani. Standing with his friends.

Him:"zapha rhow rhow my vrou."

-come here quickly my woman.

What happened to please. He just commanded me to go to him. Haibo this guy. But I like how he is. I like a guy that always wants to be in charge.

Me:"those are my classmates. Lemme go hear what he will say."

Lethu:"wow. Classmates but ukubizi vrou yakhe."

-but his calling you his woman.

I walked away from him and went to Chumani.

Him:"J onga cela ndenzeli favour yabona kuzothi gqi GTI emnyama apha yabo ine line ebomvu zuxelele la driver ba sidispile yabo."

-look can you do me a favour. When you see a black GTI with red stripes can you please tell the driver that we are gone.

See he is demanding. He didn't even wait for me to ask what favour he just commanded me to do so.

Me:"GTI emnyama. Ok sho."

-black GTI okay.

I just agreed cause he already agreed on my behalf.

He placed his arm around my shoulders and smiled.
I also smiled.

Him:"let's accompany her. Sivayeni."

-and go

They Chuckled. We walked closer to Lethu. They all introduced themselves before going.

Hold on I know their names from somewhere. I got to Lethu and he was fuming with anger.

Him:"and you call that just classmates?"

Me:"if I was dating him do you think I would be stupid enough to Walk with him in front of you. Yayazii I would never cheat on you."

Him:"you know that I hate seeing you with other guys. Hence I'm always not around when you with Sinelitha."

Me:"why are we talking about him ?"

Him:"Xolo ke baby. But please stop befriending everyone. Mbonile lamjita uku jonga njani."

-did you see how that guy looks at you.

He is jealous like he doesn't go around with girls in front of me and act like I'm a ghost. Yeah I know my life is toxic but that's life. And Don't think I get hurt. I'm used to people cheating on me. That pain isn't as painful as before.

Me:"I don't know what your talking about."

Him:"we don't see with the Same eyes. What did he want from you anyway."

I saw the GTI he was talking about.

Me:"that are you coming with me or should I go alone."

I said pointing at the car. I just walked away. I got to the car. I knocked on the window. The driver lowered it.

Me:"does everyone he lives with have to be dead serious."

Him:"what do you want miss."

Me:"ooh I'm Eyodwa. Chumani, Ntlakanipho , Kelvin and Sekani said I must tell you that they are gone."

He nodded. Before closing the window. he is rude rhaa.

I walked back to Lethu.

Him:"come let's get you home."

We walked to the rank talking and laughing here and there. I got home and went straight to my room.

9 hours without your cellphone ain't funny. Especially when you don't have friends. All I did was day dreaming today and eating my braai meat.

Meat is the best. I would kill do meat. I had 6 messages from Sinelitha, haba bathong.

I viewed the message. It was a good morning message, 4 pictures of me with Chumani and me at the car and a message of him mocking me.

Yandi qela.

-he is pissing me off.

__phone conversation

Me:"it's not what you think it is."

Him:"than what am I seeing ? You are dating people with cars now ?"

Me:"who said anything about dating those guys. They are my classmates."

Him:"everyone knows for a fact that they never smile when they are with girls even their own girlfriends why are they smiling with you ?"

Me:"this ridiculous haibo how will I know. Saphi ntsimbi nets hoba beno yazi."

-give me beads and the sangoma's stick with a cow tail than I will know.

He blue ticked me.

Me:"even if I was dating them it doesn't even concern you. You the one cheating between you and I not the other way around."

Him:"ooh you turning this on me now. Yayazi why I'm cheating so suringu lwatha apha."

Me:"and you expect me to give it to you when you are cheating on me the whole time. Libaliyane, forgettingz mntas ekhaya libala."

-forget about it.

Him:"okay I'm sorry my love."

Me:"akhonto."

-there is nothing

Him:"but please stop chilling with those guys."

Me:"okay I will."

__end of conversation.

Mxm as if I will. I checked my airtime balance I need data. I searched my blazer for money.

I have 50r left from this week. I get 100r every week for pocket money. I just took off my grasshopper and wore my slippers.

I walked to the shop. Sinelitha's house is across the shop so that's why I have my earphones on.

I walked down the street. I saw him and Thando (Chumani's girlfriend) walking in at his house. Wow. I chuckled.

These 2 are fucking I can bet you that. He always says she is her cousin. I shook my head and walked to the shop.

Me:"Lucky."

Him:"funani muhles."

-what do you want beautiful.

Me:"airtime ye30r ne topper ze Lemon."

He nodded and came back with my things. I payed. I walked back home.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

We walked to the Mall than went to Rocomamas.

We all ordered 2 burgers.

Ntlakanipho:"kwenzeka nton' phakathi kwako no Eyodwa."

-what's happening between you and Eyodwa.

Me:"nix we just class mates."

Them:"the way you look at each other says more."

We laughed.

Me:"mxm niybonile lalaity beme nayo moc. Norh kuze bendim stalk.a zolo befote.e nenye poni."

-you saw that she was with another boy today. And when I was stalking her yesterday she had pictures of another boy.

Them:"njakazi one time."

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"player lamthana."

Me:"ndizo menza Abe ryt umna."

-i will make her fine.

Kelvin:"Thando ?"

Me:"mxm sundi xeleda ngalowo umna."

-don't tell me about that one.

Sekani:"izolo busithi soytype yakho ngoku ?"

-yesterday she wasn't your type and now.

Me:"izolo bekuyi zolo bawo namhlanje kunamhlanje.

Bendizi phambanis a nje zolo."

-yesterday was yesterday. Today is today. I was just fooling myself.

We laughed.

Me:"hai like majita lamthana nimbonile and Nayazi andongumtu oncuma hleka. But yena ndenze hleke."

-did you see that child and you know I'm not a person who smiles and laugh. But she made me laugh.

Sekani:"yazi ndiku jeqile pha class.ini oko nihleka sana"

-i saw you in the class you have been laughing.

Them:"one word Whipped mjita."

We laughed. We chilled there for the rest of the day laughing and chatting.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

Sorry for the short insert.

CHUMANI'S LIFE

5

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

It is now Wednesday. Meaning that Tommorrow I will be going to Botswana.

I won't be going to school. I still need to fix a few things before going. I haven't packed yet.

I woke up at 10. I did my morning routine. After dressing up I walked downstairs.

I walked straight to the warmer. Aus' Mavis was here. They come twice a week.

Me:"molo ma."

-moring

Her:"molo nyana kange uye school.weni kanti"

-moring son. Didn't you go to school.

Me:"aa kufuneke lungiselele trip yam."

-no I have to fix things for my trip.

She nodded. I took my food and sat on the barstools. When I was done eating i took my fathers

TSI keys.

I drove to the Mall and did my little shopping.

.

.

.

.

.

Nkanyezi

Me and my bro were called to the principal's office.
We walked there hand in hand.

We walked in.

Us:"morning ma'am"

Her:"you may sit."

She is so rude. We sat down smiling.

Her:"your SS teacher And Maths teacher tells me that Uvuyo passed his maths and Nkanyezi passed her SS."

We looked at each other and smiled we did our handshake.

Her:"stop it this is my office."

We looked at her.

Her:"how did you 2 pass. We all know that Nkanyezi is not clever in SS and Uvuyo is not clever in Mathematics."

Us:"ma'am we stay in the same house so obviously we helped each other with our work. As you know she/he struggles in SS/Maths and I'm good in it. We helped each other to pass. We are twins after all we are bound to help each other."

We said smiling. We have done this since last year grade 7 so it's not the first time.

Her:"mhh I'm watching you two. You can go and stop giving teacher problems."

We nodded Before standing up. We walked out. I placed my head on his shoulder he placed his arm around my waist.

Him:"they will never catch us."

Me:"and they won't."

Him:"what if they call mom."

Me:"mxm she wouldn't do anything you know she gave up on us last year."

Him:"yeah she did. Also dad let's us be."

Me:"zobona ba baphone.le tata. Tata zothumu Bhutt'."

-if they call dad. Dad will send Chumani.

We laughed.

:"What are you 2 doing here. Ain't you suppose to be in your classes."

We turned around only to be met by our deputy

principal. We not shaken by any of these teachers.
That's why we are chilled.

Us:"we are going to our classes."

Her:"why are you holding each other than."

Us:"I was just accompanying her/him to his
English/ Afrikaans class."

Her:"go to your classes than."

Us:"bye bro."

We walked in the Same direction.

Us:"hold on your in the English class. No your in the
Afrikaans class. You not funny yazii. Get Lost. Why

are we even speaking at the same time."

The teacher was irritated. We both took out our timetable in our shirts.

Us:"see I told you I was in the English class."

Her:"stop fighting and just go to your fucken classes. Break time you will come to my office."

Us:"haibo ma'am we are going."

We walked to the direction of the Afrikaans class. We looked at each other and laughed.

We did our handshake. He walked to his English class I walked to my Afrikaans class. I chuckled before getting in.

Ms:"why are you late."

I swallow opening my big eye's.

Me:"you know how my Twin is. We were arguing off who is coming here. And than..."

Her:"go sit down I don't care about your endless stories."

The class laughed. They all know when I start talking I talk till the bell rings.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

I still have to go and fetch the twins and take them out. It's their birthday tomorrow.

As I was about to sit down and eat at Steers my phone rang it was Siya.

Me:"taima."

Him:"jonga kayo phendula pha kwi school seTerms and conditions. Busy umna ngoku."

-look go and answer at Terms and Conditions school. I'm busy now.

We laughed. He hang up. Those 2 are always up to no good. I took my things and walked out.

I got there and went to the office. There were 4 teachers there. I chuckled.

Me:"Afternoon."

I said shaking their hands.

Me:"I'm their older brother. Our parents are at work that's why they are not here."

They nodded. I sat down and looked at the twins they were talking about what ever. Okay let me tell you the difference between them.

Nkanyezi has big eye and messy eyebrows while Uvuyo has a little bit big eye's with neat eyebrows.

Principal:"thank you for coming. We wanted to talk about the twins behavior. They have been up to no good and they haven't changed a bit. They always causing chaos. They don't even listen to the deputy principal. We tried everything with them you also know that we separated them thinking they will behave but they are getting worse. That's why we have decided that one has to go to another school and one has to stay."

The Twins:"what no we can't. That's impossible. What will I be with out him/ her."

Their bond is tight.

Me:"I would rather send them to another school. This 2 are are so close they can't be separated. Even when they sleep they sleep together they cuddle to sleep they did that since they were small. They have 2 separate bedrooms but they always sleep together. How will we separate them. I would

rather send them to another school since they are causing chaos."

I said. They all looked at me in disbelief. I know that the twins were wrong but I will always take their side.

Deputy principal:"you don't have to take them both we just want what's best for them they can't keep on misbehaving. This is not their school."

Me:"I won't let you disrespect them like that. Make sure you get the transfer letters ready for tomorrow. Mas ambenii majita."

-let's go.

We stood up. I did my hands hake with Uvuyo and kissed Nkanyezi's Cheek. I placed my arms around their shoulders before walking out of the office.

I love my siblings.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

6

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

We walked in the car. They sat on the passengers seat together. Hebana.

I lift up my 1 eyebrow.

Me:"I know you 2 are thin but that doesn't mean you have to sit in one chair."

Them:"hai wethu bhutt' qhuba."

-just drive

We laughed. I drove off.

Me:"nenze nton' ?"

-what did you do?

Them:"hai klk besi bhali test yabo saswipe.a than namhlanje principal wabona ba sipass.ile. and

asikho clever kweza subject. Was biza office sathi basincedisene khonti ngako. Saphuma office yakhe saya class. ini sibambene kwathi gqi deputy wathi masiye ezclass. ini zethu hai salwathina ba ngubani oya kwi Afrikaans or English sahleka saya kwi class zethu."

-we were writing tests so we swiped than today the principal saw that we passed. She called us to the office and we told her that we helped each other. We walked out of the office hand in hand the deputy principal came and we argued of who is going to the Afrikaans and English class. We laughed before going to our classes

I looked at them and laughed.

Me: "nigxothiwe ke ngoku."

-you are chased away now.

Them: "sizo buyelapha ngoms o zobona sizo phuma

xaku thande thina. Kchange basinike ne letter."

-we are going back tomorrow you will see. We will go when we like so. They didn't even give us letters.

I chuckled and drove to the mall. We went to Spur.

Me:"inani."

-here.

I said giving them 5 chocolates each. They are are different kinds of chocolates.

They smiled.

Them:"Enkos i bhutt'."

-thank you

Me:"ningaz leqi"

-don't eat them at once.

They nodded placing them in their school bags.

Me:"nizothini kwaba zali benu."

-what will you say to your parents.

Them:"sizo bona."

-we will see.

Our food came we started eating. They were feeding each other. I took a picture of them and send it to their mother. I also posted it on my social media platforms.

She sent me a text.

Nizi:"bahle ke abanthwana bam."

-my children are beautiful.

I chuckled before placing my phone away.

Me:"Don't you guys get irritated by each other?"

They shook their heads.

Them:"nee we don't."

I chuckled.

Me:"so you guys don't even date."

Them:"eish. Umna/ Nkanyezi lahliwe Uvuyo/ Umna sadyola"

-i/ Nkanyezi got dumped. Uvuyo/ I'm still dating.

Me:"Don't you swipe yourselves then."

Them:"hell no."

They said doing a dab. We laughed out loud. Mxm they are crazy.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

He didn't go to school yesterday. We have been talking lately but not that much. Also with his friends.

I placed my bag in the car. Liyema was taking me to school. I had my small backpack on my back.

Yesterday I did purple braids. Would you believe me if I said I did them myself. Well I did. I know it's unbelievable but I did.

We got to school I took my bags.

Me: "I will call mom when we are leaving and when we get there."

Him: "okay princess. Enjoy but Don't miss behave."

We hugged. He kissed me all over my face. I giggled. I took my suitcase and walked to where other learners are.

I got busy with my cellphone chatting with both Sinelitha and Lithalethu and other people on Facebook.

The bus arrived. Everyone went in I waited for everyone to get in. They took our bags and placed them neatly in the bus.

Once every one was in. I took my phone and Called my mother will getting in.

Me:"sahamba ngoku mama"

-we are going now mom

I said walking in the passage looking for a open

space.

Her:"okay ke girl enjoy."

I disconnected the call. Just then Sinelitha called.

Me:"s thandwa"

Him:"hey baby niphi ngoku."

-where are you now.

I was still looking for a place to sit on.

Sekani:"zohlala apha Eyodwa."

-come sit here Eyodwa.

He said at the back. I walked there.

Me:'sese bus.ini Baby."

Him:"okay ndakuthannda ke."

-okay I love you than.

Me:"ndakuthannda nam Sinelitha."

-i love you too Sinelitha.

I said that when I was at the back. Chumani and Thando were looking at me. they were both fuming. Thando was on top of him rhaa.

I was also fuming that he is with this girl in front of me. I went to sit next to Sekani by the window.

Sekani:"why iangry Thando ke ngoku yena."

He whispered in my ear. Kelvin and Ntlakanipho were doing whatever on the phone. They were also sitting at the back.

Me:"funu thetha ndaba zabanthu"

-i don't wanna Talk about people's news.

Him:"suke apha ke cause bendi gcinele wena le ndawu."

-go to another place cause I kept this space for you.

I looked at him frowning he laughed.

Me:"mxm jonga mamela apha."

-look listen here.

I took my backpack from my back and took out my laptop. I switched it on and gave him my

headphones.

Him:"zokwenza nton'."

-what will you do.

Me:"I have a gig next week Saturday. So I need you to listen to this music to see if zoba ryt na."

He looked at me shocked.

Him:"tsiki tsiki wena ?"

He said making as if his DJ ing

Me:"yeah."

Him:"Iza smalele ke."

-let's listen.

I played the music. He clapped his hands causing everyone to look at us.

Him:"hai guys mmandii lomculo haibo."

-no guys this music is great.

Everyone laughed. He continued dancing with his hands his crazy. At least he lift up my mood. When those hits were done he gave me my headphones.

Him:"zobaphi le gig yakho funuba pha."

-where will your gig be at I wanna be there.

I laughed.

Me:"I will dm you the details."

He nodded. I started Doing my other hits. He was looking at the laptop concentrated with his head on my shoulder.

I took out a packet of chips I opened it and placed it on his lap. We ate will concentrated on what I was doing.

Him:"how do you know when it's right or not cause I hear no difference. In what you did now and what you did 30 minutes ago."

I giggled.

Me:"base bingekho kleya ngoku ndiyi fakhile I know it's crazy but believe me there is a difference."

-there wasn't a Base in the previous one now it has one....

He chuckled.

Him:"ain't you under age to go to clubs. J onga bhude apha."

-look you made a mistake here.

He said pointing at the laptop. I fixed the mistake.

Me:"thank you. Well I am. Lemme tell you how this started. My uncle taught me all of this but he passed away. So I took his tools and learned more things. Last year when I was in grade 9 I went to a club. I was going to do my first gig. I lied and said I'm in grade 12 I'm 18 years old. They didn't even ask for my Id. Hayke i went there ndenza spani sam, my things. Everyone was enjoying themselves. Everyone was calling out my name. The police came in. They arrested me and the owner...."

Him:"wait what."

He burst into laughter. He was in tears. Everyone looked at us and Chuckled. I also laughed thinking about the naughty things I did last year.

Me:"yeah got arrested..."

He looked at me and laughed again.

Me:"yekile umna ke."

-i won't go on

We laughed.

Him:"Xolo ke."

-i'm sorry.

Me:"yeah I got arrested. My mom was called. They all came to the police station. I first plead with the detective to let go of the owner cause she didn't know I was under 18. Then my mom came she gave me an earful that her brother died because of this and I also wanna die. I sneaked out while they thought I was sleeping..."

He laughed.

Him:"you were on fire why don't you say so."

We laughed.

Me:"mxm anyway. They shouted at me the whole night. They bailed me. Later on that day I went to the police station again. Applied for a licence so that I can go to gig's. Luckily the owner had already given me money so yeah. Everything went fast but I

was only allowed to use it this year so yeah."

He was in tears from laughing. I also laughed.

Him:"hai ungunja."

We laughed. We continued chatting. We sang songs (amagwijo) most of the times with the whole bus. Chumani was the lead singer. He can sing. I get goosebumps Everytime he goes to high notes.

We got to Botswana late at night since we had pits tops in garages.

We were told to form a line so that we can be divided into 3's for the bedrooms. A girls line and a boys Line.

I was at the back. Chumani was Also at the back. I chuckled. He kept stealing glances at me. I would also look at him from time to time.

We got to the front there weren't girls anymore and there weren't even boys. Everyone was in a group of three.

Not mixed just a simple group of the same gender.

Mr. Hope:"you 2 are the only people left. And we don't have a spare room so that you can have your own rooms."

Mrs Smith:"please behave. You will be sharing a room."

We nodded.

Mr hope:"will you 2 be fine or should we pull some strings."

Us:"we will be fine sir."

Him:"okay but behave. We don't want babies."

We laughed.

Him:"in 30 you will meet us at the hall for dinner."

We nodded before We went to our room with our bags. There were 2 bed one next to the other there was a chest of drawer between them.

I threw myself on top of one of the beds.

Chumani:"why you ignoring me."

I took out my sweets.

Me:"lekes e?"

-sweets?

I said lifting them up. He took them.

Me:"I wasn't ignoring you."

Him:"qa theni."

-than what's up.

He was laying down next to me. I looked at him.

Me:"akhonto buhleli ne medi lakho moc."

-nothing, you were sitting with your girlfriend.

He chuckled and looked at me before giving me my sweets back.

Him:"still you should have greeted me."

Me:"ooh bethwe umna?"

-must I be beaten ?

We laughed

Him:"soze bethwe khona."

-no one will beat you up while I'm still here.

Me:"mx as if. You just blabbering now come the day I'm beaten up you. You Will just watch."

He held his chest. We laughed. I gave him the sweets.

Him:"don't make me a heartless person."

Me:"if I could I would be rolling my eyes right now."

We laughed.

Him:"okay let's start over. Molo Ndoni."

-evening ndoni.

Me:"Molo Owethu."

-evening Owethu

He looked at me shocked. I found out about his second name while I was taking the absentees list to the office yesterday.

I giggled.

Me:"I found out about your second name yesterday when I was doing the absentees list"

Him:"suli ngxola klk nawe."

-don't shout about it.

I nodded. We laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited .

CHUMANI'S LIFE

7

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

You must be wondering why I was fuming at the bus. Aa majita it hurts. Ngenga thanga I love you too phamkwam.

-she shouldn't have said I love you too in front of me.

Lemme not be selfish cause Thando was also sitting on top of me. I shouldn't have let her sit on top of me.

Maybe just maybe I was going to enjoy my ride with Ndoni. now I feel so bad like I cheated on her or something.

But than God and my ancestors were not sleeping while I needed them the most. Thanks to them I'm sharing a room with her.

After chatting with her and making sure that she is alright we walked to the hall to eat. It was basically KFC Street Wise 2 and 3 buns. We are staying in a schools Hostel.

After eating we walked back to our room. She wore warm pjama's. I just wore my blue check pjama bottoms and a vest. I can't sleep in boxers now.

Her:"don't you have socks that are spare ?"

She said sitting on her bed listening to love jams with her legs crossed. You all know Samsung earphones are the best they are perfectly loud.

Me:"nope I only have socks for my match's. Why you asking?"

I was also busy with my phone.

Her:"akhonti ngako qa kugodola nyawu."
-nothing much just that my feet are cold.

Me:"Iza ndizo zenza ts huts hu umna"
-come I will make them warm.

Her:"into endiyi qapheleyo awuceli wena into oyi funayo yayfuna qa."

-what I saw is that you don't ask what you want you

will get it.

I laughed. She came to my bed.

Me:"mthetho wam lowo."

-that's my law.

She laughed. She took my phone and placed it on the chest of drawer between our bed. I was just looking at her.

She than got in bed and gave me 1 earphone. I took it with out hesitation. We are the same height in case you're wondering.

Her:"lift up your right leg."

I did so. I was laying by my side. She placed her

right leg in between my legs.

Her:"beka phantsi"

-put it down.

I did she placed her left foot on top. Her feet were indeed cold. I brought her closer to me by hugging her. We covered ourselves with a the blanket.

Me:"remember when the computer teacher used to say we will date one day and we would look at each other discussed."

Her:"hold on you that Chumani, same one who delete my work and I had to start again during break time."

We laughed. We used to be crazy back than.
Fantasia's When I see you played on her phone.

Me:"yeah that Chumani. Don't ask innocently you also deleted mine that day. Worst part was that I had to sit next to you after you deleted my work."

Her:"you started it by pulling the chair while I was sitting everyone laughed at me for falling."

Me:"as if it was good for you to place pritt on my chair."

We laughed.

Me:"remember when we had to do an advertisement together and we spent the whole period arguing about which colour the apples should be like. And ma'am would say Husband and Wife are arguing again."

We laughed out loud.

Her:"I'm not talking about the day you ate my whole lunch in front of me. Worst part it was meat."

We laughed.

Me:"you also took my money that day and ran away to God knows where."

Her:"remember the time we were both in detention and shared the pack of chips. Since we were hungry."

We bursted into laughter. We really did naughty things back than.

Her:"I used to enjoy those days. Who knew I would

ever get along with you. I would have laughed at that person."

Me:"me too hey. But you disappeared in thin air. You never came back for your December exams."

She Chuckled.

Her:"at that time I lost the only person who gave me a father figure, my uncle. He was stabbed at the back when he was trying to save me he was stabbed on the same place he was stabbed at in the previous week, right in front of me. He was stabbed because of the career he chose. DJing. My mother kept on warning him to stop it but he never listened. He died just like that. Me and my family were to depressed. My mother stopped working and drank alcohol. My brothers tried staying strong but they also couldn't. They took our mother to a rehab center. I went back to school at the local school back at home since we never had enough money.

Than last year my mother opened a tarven at home. It helped a lot cause yiyo le Indi kuphe kwi local school yandise town."

-it took me out from a local school to a school in town.

She was in tears. I wiped them away. She has been through a lot. Sunday blues by Langa Mavusa played. I held her tightly not wanting to let go. The song was doing the most.

Me:"everything will be alright."

She nodded smiling.

Her:"everything is perfectly fine already thank you otherwise."

I kissed her forehead.

Her: "lala tch funeke nenze warm up's before you play kwak's as a norh."

-sleep you will have to do warm ups before you play early in the morning.

We laughed. She also Cares.

Me: "okay goodnight ke."

I kissed her forehead. We slept in that same position. She had her hand on my chest. I tried my best to make sure that I don't poke her with my hard boner.

I don't want her to feel uncomfortable. Someone heat the door trying to wake us up. Ndoni was still sleeping. I looked at the clock on the wall it's 7am.

I got on top of Ndoni and kissed her all over her face. I took her leg and placed it around my waist.

Her:"mhh. Aa Owethu ndizo vuka ngo 8 umna."

-no Owethu I will wake up at 8

We were told yesterday that we will be woken up at 7. I grind on her while wearing clothes. She moaned sweetly and softly.

Her:"sude undi rape ngxibi mphahla"

-you raping me will I'm wearing clothes.

I laughed. She was still sleeping.

Me:"I tried my best in waking you up."

I said kissing her forehead before getting off her. I

will cherish these moments for the rest of my life.

I walked to the small bathroom in the room. I took a shower. I did everything and wore my school tracksuit with my soccer kit underneath.

I walked out of the bathroom she had made both of the beds.

Her: "I will be down in a few okay."

I kissed her forehead before walking out to where we eat. For breakfast we were having oats, fruit salad, bread. It was your choice.

I ate bread with cheese. I went to my bro's.

Me: "yeah sho sho majita."

I said bro hugging them.

Kelvin:"we not going to ask you what happened.
You can save your breath."

We chuckled.

Me:"you seriously don't want to know?"

I felt like bragging.

Ntlakanipho:"umna xelele qa ba kange mutye
lamthana."

- tell me you didn't have sex with that child.

Me:"just a few strokes."

Them:"what!!"

Everyone looked at us they were loud. I laughed.

Me:"just joking."

They sighed.

Me:"but I did grind her since she didn't want to wake up."

They all looked at me shocked.

Sekani:"clothes ?"

Me:"yeah. Why am I even telling you guys about the

greatest morning ever. I woke up and she was in my arms."

They Chuckled.

Ntlakanipho:"bequmbile moc zolo."

-she was angry yesterday.

Sekani:"ndak nceda mna sani."

-i helped you boy

Me:"well fike Kum eryt yaphola ke qa."

-well she was fine when she got to me. She is always calm.

Sekani:"ncedwe ndim."

-i helped you.

Me:"Enkosi bawo."

-thank you man.

We did our bro hug.

Kelvin:"beni yenza nton' norh."

-what were you doing.

Us:"yeah answer."

Sekani:"she was telling me about the gig she will be going to next week. She just wanted me to listen to her music. That's why I was happy."

Us:"tsiki tsiki?"

We said making as if we are djing

Sekani:"yeah. She was teaching how it's done yesterday."

Me:"She didn't tell me that part yesterday."

I frowned. They laughed.

Them:"buzile ?"

-did you ask

I looked at them. They laughed.

Sekani:"all in all I can't miss her first gig. I'm just waiting for the details of the party."

He said dancing with his shoulders.

Us:"nathi s ipha."

-we are also there.

Me:"s iphakathi."

Them:"inside"

We laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

Ahhhh. I just had the best night ever. We were listening to love jams cuddling.

He kissed me all over my face and grind on me. I swear I was wet in a split second. In case you're wondering ndiseyiyo guys.

-i'm still it.

I know about these things since I sometimes read about them on the internet.

After he walked out I took a shower and wore my school tracksuit and a golf t-shirt from school. I walked to the hall where we are eating at.

Everyone was already gone only my club was still here. I ate oats.

After eating we walked out to the others. They

started playing with other schools. Thando got hurt. She got pushed and fall with her elbow.

She is in netball. Now I had to attend her. I can't handle this.

I wiped her wound with that acid wiper instead of Dettol.

Her:"hai uthenii phambane sebenzis a Dettol mfondini."

-are you mad. Use Dettol.

Who did she say is mad? Rhaa yanya lenjakazi

-she is pissing me off.

I pressed her wound harder with that acid thing. She was red with angry.

Me:"ndiku yeke umna."

-i will leave you.

I pulled her arm before continuing doing my thing.
At 4pm they were all done with their games.

We were told we can chill outside a bit before going in. I went to sit under a tree.

I took out my laptop and headphones from my backpack. I started doing my things drinking the Stoney I got for lunch.

Sighes. I looked up bingamajita.

Them:"don't you have water."

I took out my 1L bottle of Tupperware full of water and gave it to them.

Sekani:"lemme guess you doing your music again."

Me:"yeah. I will be busy during the week so I won't be able to do it than."

They all nodded. I closed my laptop and looked at them.

Me:"binjani match?"

-how was the match.

Chumani:"nzima bra match yokqala 0-0 yes bino 2-2."

-hard the first match 0-0 the second one 2-2.

Kelvin:"if it was n't for number 7 besizo win. a
lantwana sithi sizama way zethu naye pha.
Ayidinwa lantwana rha."

-we were going to win. We try to do our best but he
is always there. He doesn't get tied.

Them:"tch."

Ntlakanipho:"s hit."

He said looking at his phone.

Them:"what ?"

Him:"ngesinga jump. anga training majita jonga
ngoku Friday ziza zonke eza poni zizosi train. is a."

-we should have went to training look now Friday
they are all coming to train us.

Them:"what do you mean zonke eza poni."

-all of those dudes.

Him:"Silencer,Cage, Snakes, Tailor, Mamber no TT."

Them:"we just dag our own graves. There is no come back from here."

Him:"I should just pray to God to accept me in heaven. There is no way that we are coming back alive."

They all shook their heads. I dare not ask even though I was curious.

Chumani:"if bodile umna zenindi ngcwabe nge casket emnyama."

-if I die burry me with a black casket.

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"that's not all we are doing our first J ob.
Cash heist."

It's confirmed they are gangster. Even their well
built bodies say so. Why am I not shaken. Other
girls would freak why not me.

They looked at me. I shrugged.

Them:"ain't you going to freak out ?"

I shook my head.

Me:"why do a money heist when you still new why

don't you go small take cellphones."

They took out okapies I took out mine from my
boobs. We laughed.

Me:"let's stab each other one time."

We laughed. We looked around before placing them
in the places we were hiding them at.

Kelvin:"Please don't tell me your a gangster too."

Me:"not at all just have the knives to protect me in
times of need."

Them:"knives?"

They asked with eyes wide open. I took out one that

was in between my braids, the one in my sneakers and the one on my thighs in my short tight.

Them:"njakazi."

We laughed.

Sekani:"I have been telling you guys."

We laughed.

Me:"protection haibo."

We laughed. Just then Zoey, Thando and Busi came.
Sigh

The guys just stood up expect for Sekani. They walked away. Busi is dating Kelvin.

Me:"awudyoli noPalesa wena?"

-ain't you dating Palesa ?

Sekani:"we are qa we fought yesterday. She caught me flirting with another netball player."

I looked at him and laughed.

Me:"sebetter.e wena ta dyola ne chomiie umna."

-you're better dude I'm dating friends.

I said looking at him he widened his eyes. I had already placed my head on his lap we were eating popcorns.

Him:"chomiie?"

-friends?

Me:"yeah."

I said laughing. I took out my phone and went to my pictures.

Me:"jonga squad sabo esi."

-look this their squad.

He looked.

Him:"same guy you were standing with on Friday."

I showed him My pictures with Sinelitha. He looked at me. We laughed.

Him:"you can't be serious."

Me:"ngxaki yabo Sinelitha. The one I just showed you our pictures. cheats a lot and I always Forgive him this other time. He cheated again than his friend the one I was standing with on Friday Sweet talked me and I fall for it. Now I'm dating friends. Don't aks why I don't leave them both since I'm playing with fire. It's hard, not like I'm in love or anything. Lithalethu was nothing but a rebound. Coming to think about it. I know ndi toxic but yeah life."

Him:"one word Njakazi."

We laughed.

Him:"what if they catch you."

Me:"I don't really care. I'm used to pain to the point where I don't know how it feels like. It's a numb

thing to me."

I said smiling.

Him:"you really are toxic. Umna I say dump them both. Find yourself again than start dating again. You can't keep going on like this you will end up loosing your mind and have mental health problems."

Me:"you think."

Him:"yeah I think so. J ust dump them. You will find the right pers on for you. Stop involving yourself with toxic people your only damaging yourself."

Me:"I will do just that. After dumping them. I'm taking a 3 months break from dating than I will search for the right person."

I know you're probably thinking about Chumani but mjita nemedi lakhe guys.

Him:"that's good I should probably be a doctor and stop doing law hey."

We laughed.

Me:"who knew that the crazy Sekani would be so serious and so thoughtful."

Him:"I'm a man with many talents."

We laughed.

Me:"why is your name Sekani. I have been meaning to ask. No need to answer if you don't want to."

Him: "I don't mind. Well my Mother is a Russian and taima Mxhosa. I was basically born in Russia."

I nodded.

Me: "ndak betha mrus sia thini apha kum."

-i will beat you Russian what are you saying to me.

We bursted into laughter. We took many videos and pictures. We posted some with the caption 'best friend yam majita

We took many beautiful pictures and videos. I enjoyed my time with him. At least his always there to make me forget about my problems. And about Chumani who I think I will never get. He looks happy with Thando.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

8

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

Thando and her puppets don't have timing. We were still having a great time with Ndoni and they came. We stood cause we knew for a fact that they will cause trouble with Ndoni.

I fucked her senselessly at the toilets. I needed to release that's why. And I didn't even get a chance to cum cause Ndoni was all over my head.

I stopped halfway Radebe uye was toft majita. What is Ndoni doing to me. Thank God Sekani stayed behind.

At least she wasn't lonely. though i felt bad I wanted to be with her. Thando was so mad at me.

I couldn't care less about her. I left her in the toilets. And went to my friends. Ndoni was now gone.

Me:"uphi ndoni ?"

-where is Ndoni?

Sekani:"helping mrs Smith with the food."

I nodded sitting down. It was already dark.

Ntlakanipho:"why s our uphi Thando?"

-where is Thando?

Kelvin:"tch."

Me:"Radebe aka vuki majita uye wa soft ndiphakathi inside."

-Radebe didn't want to wake up he became soft while i was inside.

They burst into laughter.

Them:"lemme guess Ndoni was all over your little brains."

I looked at them and they laughed more. I chuckled shaking my head.

Kelvin: "Ndoni has you by her palms."

Ntlakanipho: "mphethapa"

-she is holding him here.

He said heating hand.

Sekani: "I don't know why you don't tell her already phoff she still needs to heal."

Us: "what do you mean heal."

Sekani: "lamthana past relationship zakhe nezi akhuzo ngoku zitoxic so ndathi kuye maka yeke

lento ayenzayo cause she will end up loosing her mind wathi she will take a break from dating and date once she has found herself again. Lamthana akana feelings guys. She doesn't even get hurt when she is hurted. She said that she gets numb when she is hurt she doesn't feel any pain."

-that child's past relationships and the relationship she is in now are toxic i told her to stop doing what she is doing....

Now i will have to be patient with her. She can't be like this when we are dating. That's why she is always calm. But i can see through her eyes that she is hurt when she sees me someone else.

Us:"that's deep bro."

Sekani:"really deep but don't tell her i told you anything. I don't want to lose my best friend."

He said smiling. We chuckled.

Us:"we won't. We promise"

Sekani:"you sound like pussies now."

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"bephi Palesa norh ?"

-were was Busi ?

Sekani:"andimaz but we fought she caught me flirting with one of the netball players."

We laughed at him.

Kelvin:"hai awuna nqondo kwedin."

-you mad boy.

Us:"tch."

We laughed again. We were called to go and eat. We were eating burgers from Burger King 2 each with a cool drink of your choice. Ndoni was the giving us our food.

She had her eyes glasses on. Making her more beautiful. We ate than went back to our rooms.

I only have 2 nights and a day to spend with her here. It's Saturday tommorow our last day here. Sunday we are going home.

I changed and got undercovers busy with my cellphone. She hasn't came back yet. J ust than there door flew open. She got in eating wings from

KFC

Her:"mhh you already here."

She gave me the wings. She doesn't ask if you want something or not she just gives it to you. She is a great person and her personality is great. Nam i ate ke.

Me:"were did you get these ?"

I yelled she was at the bathroom changing.

Her:"KFC I went there with the teachers."

She yelled back.

Me:"but we ate from Burger King."

Her:"we first went to KFC just for ice cream."

I chuckled. She walked out. I was already done eating there were 4 wings left after all.

She got on top her bed and took her earphones.

Me:"can you please cuddle me to sleep. I can't sleep."

I was trying my luck here don't look at me like that. She stood up from her bed and came to mine. We placed our phones away but listened to her music.

Her:"it's like you did ask me to cuddle with you. It's like you ordered me too, your voice is to demanding."

We were in the same position like last night. We laughed.

Me:"but still do my demands."

Her:"my heart makes me listen to what you say i must do and it makes me do so."

First impression. Okay good.

Me:"sorry for hurting your heart and soul earlier on today and yesterday."

I felt the need to apologise to her. I kissed her forehead before shifting around and placing her on top of me.

She placed her head on top of my chest on the left. I hate the fact that we are the same height she was a little bit tall but she somehow crossed her feet with mine.

Yeah just the way I will it.

Her: "I'm also sorry for saying I love you too in front of you and for standing with him in front of you."

Me: "it's okay."

I kissed her forehead.

Me: "tell me more about yourself."

Her: "you know my name I'm turning 17 this year. I do djing just for a hobby. I live with my mom and

my bro's but they have their own houses too. what more I don't know. I'm single slash dating. My relationships are all toxic. Still searching for true love. But I will be taking a break since I have been jumping from a relationship to another. Just nje a month or 3."

I hope she means only a month. Or I will date her while she hasn't found herself.

Her:"tell me more about yourself."

Me:"my life is simple nothing much. I'm a brother of 2 naughty twins. A girl and a boy. Live with my parents both loving. I play soccer and I'm a gangster as you know. So how did you start being a DJ ? I mean you underage ?"

Her:"promise me you won't laugh."

We Chuckled.

Me:"it depends."

Her:"mxm I will tell you anyway. So Before my uncle died he taught me how to dj. When he died I took his tools and started doing my things it also helped me from healing. Last year I was going to do my first gig yabo. I lied to the owner and said I'm 18 my height also helped in lying. they didn't ask for my id. Hayke I performed. People were calling my name and all. But things went wrong when the police came in. I was arrested along side w..."

Me:"your were what?"

I asked laughing.

Her:"arrested."

Me:"you are the craziest girl I have ever met. No cap."

We both laughed I was in tears. She wiped them.

Her:"so yeah I was arrested. My mom was called. They gave me an earful. They bailed me out. Later on that day I went to the police station again. Luckily for me the owner had already given me money. Ndenza licence but I was told I can only be able to do my things this year so yeah."

We laughed.

Me:"njakazi Nyan' wena."

-you're the baddest for real.

We laughed. Fantasia's When I see you played again.

Me:"I put your picture on my
Start to blush when someone says your name."

I started singing.

Us:"in my stomach there's a pain
See you walk in my direction
I go the other way
I start to stutter when I speak."

We laughed as we sang together. We were both smiling. She can sing I feel jealous. That she sings more beautifully than me. She gives me goosebumps.

Me:"plan let's do a duration together. It's been a long time since I posted on my social media platforms."

Her:"okay iza."

I took my phone we sat up straight. I placed the phone in a right angle.

She was sitting in front of me I had my arms wrapped around her neck. And my face on top of her shoulder.

Me:"s unxama download beat yale ngoma."

-let me download the beats song.

Her:"never mind I have it."

I chuckled. We sat in the position we were sitting in.
She started the song.

Us:"I put your picture on mirror

Start the to blush when someone says your name

In my stomach there's a pain

See you walk in my direction

I go the other way

I start to stutter when I speak

Start to stand but my knees go weak

What's happening to me ?

In the dark, can you tell me what it means?

(We looked at each other and smiled.)

I lay my head on my pillow

Staring out to window

(We looked at the window before looking at each

other again)

Wish on a star for a sign

You're the reason why

You're always on my mind

(I rolled my eyes she giggled)

When you come around I get shy

When I see you

When I see you

I never know when you might walk by

So I gotta be right on time

When I see you

When I see you."

Her: "I scribble x and o's in my notebooks checking how my hair and my nails look

I feel myself in the zone

So I say I'm not home."

Me:"I see your face

And I hear my favorite song

Should I send an email at home?

(I sand to her with my hand cupping her face. And my thumb caressing her soft cheeks.)

You're the number one topic on the phone

I wonder if you know or do you have a clue, yeah"

Us:"I lay my head on my pillow

You got me staring out the window

Wish on a star for a sign

What's the reason why, yeah yeah yeah

You're always on my mind

When you come around I get shy

When I see you

When I see."

Her:"You're sexy boy you so sexy boy."

She giggled. And I smiled. I held her chin and bite her lower lip. She held on too the one on top. We gave each other a peck. Before making our foreheads and noses touch. We giggled.

I stopped the video.

Her:"let's take pictures so that we can edit them with the video."

We took many other pictures changing our clothes and all we even did other videos too making funny

things.

Her:"let's sleep. We will edit it tommorow."

Me:"come."

We got to bed. She slept on top of me. I took a video of us.

Me:"ulele ngoku after a great a night we had. The only flower in my heart."

I kissed her forehead before switching off the video.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

9

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

It was now Saturday evening. Me and Chumani sneaked out just to watch the stars and bond for the last night.

Me:"really don't see a thing here."

We were looking at the stars laying on a blanket.
Having junk food I again brought Wings. I went with
the teachers again.

It's fun going out with them. They are not the
monsters we paint out.

Him:"Ndoni connect the stars zobona."

-you will see.

I connect them.

Me:"I see some weird animal which I'm still trying to
figure out what it is."

We laughed.

Him:"you not good in this guessing game."

He said feeding me a wing but a little bit of sauce was on the corner of my lips. He licked it before giving me a peck.

Me:"and I will never be good in it. That's a fact."

We laughed.

Him:"look there is a shooting star. Close your eyes and make a wish."

I did as told. I will not tell you what I'm wishing for. When it has finally come true than I will tell you.

Him:"come closer to me I'm getting a little bit cold

right now."

I went closer to him.

Me:"I thought this trip was going to be the worst but you made it enjoyable. Thank you."

I said looking deep into his eyes. Not wanting to break the eye contact.

Him:"you also made my trip enjoyable so thank you so much."

He gave me a peck. I held on to his lower lip. He held on to my upper lip. I closed my eyes as I was enjoying our first kiss.

We have been giving each other pecks only this is

our actual first kiss.

His hands traveled to my small ass. I was running my hands on his chest. His other hand was caressing on my thigh. His dick became hard I moaned still in his mouth.

He pulled out and he looked more sexier with his smaller red eyes.

Me:"you look more sexier when your eyes are this red."

I said softly. He gave me a peck smiling. I placed my head on his chest to listen to his heartbeat.

It was really beating fast. His hands were still on my ass and I fit perfectly well in his arms. It's like they were made for me.

He kissed my forehead.

Morning came and we had to wake up early than before.

I'm so going to miss being here. I had the best moments with Chumani Owethu Plaatjies. Who knew that being close to your crush would be like this.

I need to fix my shit together. I just got dressed up in my black jumpsuit that holds me till the end of my thighs.

It's loose at the bottom but it ain't big. It has spaghetti straps. I wore my sandals and made 2 buns with my braids. I looked cute.

: "Wewewe ngaze ngabambi Lotto."

That was Chumani singing behind me. He had his hands on top of his head looking at me.

Me: "make it fast we are leaving in 5 minutes."

I said laughing. He was still drooling over me.

Him: "there is no way you getting out like that. Wear a long jacket or something."

I laughed looking at the crazy him.

Me: "let's go."

He chuckled. He took off his jean jacket and placed it on top of my shoulders. I Laughed.

Me:"my ass is not even that big haibo this guy bathong."

Him:"it looks big to me."

He said rolling his eyes and buttoning the top bottom.

Him:"your boods are exposed."

Me:"noske nxibe codro egreen ne skipa se ANC Sana nakunoba qhume outfit yam."

-i would rather wear a green codro and an ANC t-shirt. If people can't see my outfit.

We both laughed.

Him:"mxm let's go."

He took his bag and my suitcase. He placed his arm around my waist.

Me:"the teachers."

Him:"let them watch."

We laughed. We walked out. Just then Thando walked out of her room she looked at us. She was already red. I tried pulling out from the Chumani holding me but I couldn't.

He just pulled me so that we can walk.

Thando:"how can you do this to me Chumani."

She was crying behind us. We walked to the bus. He placed the bags outside we walked to the back. My backpack was in my hands.

Me:"that was harsh."

He shook his head.

Him:"there was nothing harsh there. She should get the message already. She is clever."

I fed him a mantos. His head was on my shoulders. What's it with guys placing their heads on my shoulder.

Him:"you like feeding me junk food do you want me to be unfit."

We laughed.

Me:"no but you need a little bit of sugar in your body plus you talk to much msunu."

I don't know how his hand landed under my ass and touching my Virginia. I moaned softly not to loud biting my lower lip.

Him:"who talks a lot and bani msunu Ndoni ?"

He said rubbing it. This guy. What is he doing to me.

Me:"not you. Not you. Chumani."

I said his name in a seducing way. His hands were around my waist now.

Me:"don't ever do that."

He chuckled this guy bathong.

Him:"don't say I talk a lot nawe nor swear at me or anything that is senseless."

Me:"but you d..."

I didn't even finish my sentence. He was looking at me with that say it and I will repeat what I did.

Me:"Xolo ke."

-i'm sorry.

I said kissing his cheek before placing my head on his shoulder.

Him:"next time I will be denying your orgasms."

Me:"do you want me to die."

He seriously wants me dead. He laughed. I held in my laughter.

Him:"nope but didn't you say your a virgin."

I laughed. I also told him that.

Me:"I did but I read about these things on the internet."

We laughed.

Him:"I was serious otherwise."

I looked at him. We laughed. 'rhitxing'. We looked up his friends took a picture of us.

Ntlakanipho:"I took the best one jongani majita."

-look guys

He showed them the picture. We were just looking at them.

Kelvin:"can you guys smile again or laugh I also need a perfect picture."

Sekani:"me too hey."

I looked at Chumani he had his one eyebrow up. I tried coping him. But I couldn't they took another picture of us. With me still trying and them laughing.

Sekani and Kelvin:"perfect."

Chumani:"why you taking pictures of us anyway."

Them:"announce that you 2 are dating since you haven't."

They rolled their eyes.

Us:"who said anything about dating. We not dating guys haibo."

They gasped. We laughed at them.

Them:"you can't be serious."

Sekani:"bestie you know you can trust me."

We laughed

Us:"mxm ke."

Them:"yooh. I guess next time than."

We laughed before they sat down. The bus took off.
We were all chatting at the back and laughing.

We decided to sing amagwijo. Chumani begged me to sing with him.

Him:"Uyazi ukuthi baby ngiyak thanda."

The others:"zawazawa zumheha."

Me:"ooh lovey ngiyazfela ngawe "

T.O:"zawazawa zumheha."

Him:"hee baby sukuyenza lento"

T.O:"zawazawa zumheha."

Me:"ooh lovey ngiyazfela ngawe."

T.O:"zawazawa zumheha."

Him:"hee ? bazo thina banthu bazo thina banthu
yoooh."

Us:"oo lovey ngiyazfela ngawe."

We kept on singing people were live on Instagram taking videos of me and Chumani singing. They posted everywhere possible.

Cause when I was in Facebook I saw people taking about the video to. I wonder what will they say when they see the one from Botswana.

We were trending. I ended up switching off my cellphone.

-
-
-
-
-
-

- 6 days later -

Chumani

It's Saturday today meaning that it's our cash money heist day.

Yesterday I went home half dead. They did a number on us. Imagine having to fight 6 guys when there is only 4 of you. And they have bigger muscles than us.

It took us 2 hours to finally beat them. We were at the warehouse planning the whole thing. Later on we are going to the club for Ndoni's gig.

Speaking about her. We have been really close. At breaktimes she chills with us making us happy.

And she is always happy too. I will have to post the video of us. 1:30 second video. I also added the one's that were trending.

I added everything there all our pictures and the ones from the dudes too. Basically every single memory of us.

It is so beautiful. I'm telling you all.

Me:"so Ntlakanipho will be walking in front of the car while Sekani places a bomb at the back of the van. When it explodes we take the bags. And run."

Kelvin:"what if the police come."

Us:"we just aim for the forehead and they are dead."

We Chuckled. We wore our weapons.

We walked out. Don't ask me were the Stacks are. I

also don't know but our plan has too work.

We drove to the bridge were the van will be coming from. Everything went according to plan.

The police came when we were done with the heist. We drove back to the warehouse. With bags full of money. We walked in and everyone was clapping eating popcorn.

It was the top Dawgs. They were watching us from the projector. We Chuckled. Nizi taught them how to heck Street cameras.

Them:"news flash you can divide the money among yourselves."

We smiled like mad people.

Sekani:"let's go freshen up. Eyodwa is performing in a few. If we don't get there in 15 minutes we won't get a chance to stand up"

We didn't even let him finish his sentence. We ran upstairs. The Stacks laughed at us. We all walked out looking great.

Us:"please don't eat our money we will be dividing it tommorow."

We each took a stack of money before walking out. We drove to the club. Eyodwa was outside busy on her phone chilled.

We Chuckled before walking to her. She looked up.

Her:"I almost thought you guys weren't coming."

Us:"we never disappoint."

We laughed. We walked in without trouble. These bouncers knows us. We got to the front. She connected her things.

We were just standing with her by the side all off us live on Instagram.

Eyodwa:"let's start with old school first."

Crowd:"haa"

Eyodwa:"pholani Haibo."

-calm down.

She said chuckling. She put on her headphones. She played Sister Bettina.

Crowd: "holy shit."

They all went mad. We were also going mad live in Instagram. everyone wanted to know her name.

Song went like

'holy shit

Yewena sidlu butsha bethu yewena sidlu butsha
bethu yewena s feba nabanthwana ×2

In the meantime hebiri hebiri pruu qum qum qum
qum yeye'

The crowd was going mad while people on
Instagram wanted to know her name. My bro's left
me and went to the crowd.

The alcohol was kicking in. I'm not talking about when she mixed in Sbw1 with Gigabyte. Even people in the ViP wanted to come to the general area.

She stopped playing.

Crowd:"haaa."

Song

'seyo type

(Stopped for a few seconds.)

Seyo mood.

(Stopped)

Sak baweli sakbaweli

(Stopped)

(We wa wa we wa by vigro deep played and they all went crazy more)'

Some where now Even throwing their money at her.
She Chuckled.

Me:"washa Dj Ndoni"

I said standing next to her. She looked at me and smiled.

Her:"guys funu hlala ne ow yam ngoku. Khumbula Radebe wam."

-guys I want to sit with my boyfriend now. I miss my

Radebe

I laughed.

Crowd: "hai hai mayime lo ow."

-that boyfriend should wait.

We both Chuckled. She played emcimbini mixed with you the one.

Everyone enjoyed themselves no cap. I also enjoyed myself as we would dance together here and there.

The crowd would say ncoo. And we would just peck. She was also drinking gin and tonic while I drinking J & B. The party was lit to put the cherry on top.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

10

.

.

.

.

.

.

EYODWA

Kisses all over my face. I moaned.

Me:"mhhh"

:"Vuka Ndoni yam."

-wake up my Ndoni.

That was Chumani. Yesterday after the party we all went to his parents other apartment. It's his in other words.

Me:"aa yuuh."

He ran his fingers down on my stomach to my Virginia. I opened my eyes fast.

Me:"I'm awake no need for that."

Worse part is I have the worst headache ever. I have never drank alcohol the way I did yesterday. Amajita

oko bespend.a.

-they were spending yesterday.

He laughed.

Him:"here I bought you breakfast and pills for your headache."

I looked besides me there was a full English breakfast with coffee and water with pills.

Me:"have you eaten."

Him:"nope I will eat after you."

He said feeding me egg on a toasted bread. I took a sip of the coffee just the way I love it. He used to watch me making myself coffee in Botswana.

Me:"just the I love it."

I said feeding him too.

Him:"I said I will eat after you."

Me:"nope you will eat now."

He chuckled shaking his head. We fed each other. I drank the pills afterwards.

Me:"how is your arm now."

Yesterday while trying to go up the stairs we fall. He was giving me a piggy back ride we were drunk so so drunk.

Him:"s till sore but I drank painkillers."

Me:"do you have your medical aid with you ?"

He looked at me.

Him:"yeah why?"

Me:"we are going to a doctor after bathing. We have to make sure that your fine."

He smirked.

Him:"there is no need for that."

I gave him that bored look.

Him:"okay fine. Let's take a shower together."

Me:"phambene I will wash y..."

Trust me when I say he is fast. My underwear was down and the t-shirt I was wearing was up. I was wearing his t-shirt.

Apparently they have clothes here.

He sniffed my underwear before kissing my clit.

Me:"braa."

Him:"s orry nunu but your keeper just did something I told her to not do."

He slipped his tongue in. I was moaning out his

name he was doing things with his tongue. I felt things I have never felt before.

I was enjoying myself till I had to release.

Me:"Chumani."

I said softly moaning. Do you think he listened to my cry's he just went deep.

He was seriously denying my organs.

Me:"Chumani chu mani I promise I will never swear at you please."

Do you think he stopped. I closed my eyes and breathed heavily now. My heart will be popping any minute from now.

He stopped and I released. He lifted me up in bridal style. He walked to the shower. He let me down.

Me:"bro what if I died?"

Him:"you were tasty I was enjoying you and why did you disobey me?"

Me:"how will I know what I will I say next maybe i might as well say mqundu wakho."

He looked at me and I laughed. He placed his hand on my clit.

Him:"say what you said again I didn't hear you."

We were both naked under the shower head. The

water was hitting us. I held his cock too. Don't ask me where I got the carriage to but I did anyway.

It was hard and soft at the same time. He has a long big cock rhaa.

Me:"maku nyiwe macala."

-let's suffer together.

He groaned. We looked at each other and smirked. We both laughed.

Us:"why are we doing sexually intercourse like we dating anyway."

We laughed.

Him:"you should shave."

He said looking at my clit. I looked at his dick.

Me:"you should also shave."

We looked at each other and smirked. Mxm we are crazy. He pinned me against the wall and kissed me.

I kissed him too and wrapped my legs around his naked body. We kissed for what seemed a long time. His dick tip was at the entrance of my clit.

He pulled out.

Him:"we still have to go."

I nodded he gave me a peck. We took a shower

singing Baby girl by Casper Nyovest with me twerking. He was holding my waist moving his dick on my ass.

We laughed.

Me:"we have to go."

I gave him a peck. We walked out. I wore my t-shirt from yesterday and wore his jeans and boxers.

We walked out of the room and went downstairs. The guys were on the floor.

Kelvin:"how many bottles of whiskey did we have again."

I laughed.

Me:"you guys bought one thousand worth of bottles."

I said laughing. It's true.

Sekani:"ziphi pill.is i bawo."

-were are the pills

Chumani gave them the pills. They went to drink them.

Me:"let's go we will first go to the doctor than go to steers or a place that sells meat."

Ntlakanipho:"why the doctor? Did you guys do the deed."

They all smirked. I laughed.

Me:"no remember that we fall yesterday. I'M taking him to the doctor to check is his arm if it's fine. He said it's sore."

Them:"wife material. I wonder ow yakho yayazi ba ungu mfazi wakwa Rhadebe."

-i wonder if your boyfriend knows that your a bride at the Radebe's.

I looked at them and we laughed.

Me:"mxm let's go."

I took the car keys. I can drive. Ntsika taught me how to drive.

We drove to the hospital. They checked his arm and they said he shouldn't left heavy objects with it so that it can heal fast.

He was also given pills.

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

Thando

No need for you to know my everything.

But I'm dating Chumani. He has been my crush since Grade 8 when I first saw him.

And now we are dating. But that black bitch Eyo....

Whatever her name is.

Lucky for me I'm pregnant now. And I'm sure it's Chumani's I will trap him with the baby.

He would never choice her over his baby. Laughing.

I know that I'm still young but there are many 16 year olds that are pregnant. My aunt will be disappointed but I don't care she ain't my mother.

I just posted my pregnancy test on my social media platforms and tagged Chumani.

I got a call from Sinelitha. We just sleep together to get rid of the lust we have for each other.

Him:"what are the pregnancy test about ?"

Me:"I'm pregnant with Chumani's child."

Him:"what if it's mine ?"

Me:"no matter if it's yours. I will lie and say it's his. Look at this in this point of view. You will get that black sheep of yours back and I will get my man back."

Him:"ooh I never thought of it like that."

Me:"yeah and don't ruin things for me. Cause I will kill you. You know what I'm capable of."

Him:"just shut up and make sure that I get my girlfriend back. But if the baby is mine I wanna be part of it."

Me:"yeah whatever. But the baby is not yours we always use protection remember."

-
-
-
-
-
-

Eyodwa

We were at Steers. I was sitting on top of Chumani feeding him. I was also looking at the trending me on social media.

Sekani:"yesterday was lit. If it wasn't Sunday I would say into emnandi iya phindwa."

Us:"bro."

Kelvin:"the was a girl I s mashed yesterday at the back. I was seriously drunk."

He shook his head. We laughed at him.

Ntlakanipho:"in the car bra."

Us:"eww did you wipe the seat ?"

We laughed.

Him:"yeah."

Chumani:"please remind me to buy a sanitizer I will have to sanitizer that seat."

We laughed. I came across Thando's post which caught my eye.

Me:"uhh. 3 months pregnant with the one and only Chumani's child can't believe that me and my baby are expecting. I know teenage pregnancy is wrong but I never planned it too."

I jumped to sit on top of Sekani.

Them:"what do you mean."

Me:"Chumani is going to be a father and these are legit pregnancy tests."

I was hurt to be honest. They laughed. I looked at them confused.

Them:"she cheated."

They laughed. I was seriously Lost.

Chumani:"come sit on top of me and let me tell you a little secret."

I looked at him. He lift up his hand for me. I took it and sat on top of him.

Me:"so what do you mean she cheated."

Them:"we are blank shooters dutyu."

They laughed.

Me:"what do you mean you are blank shooters ?"

Them:"njalo kanye. Blank shooters is us."

They laughed.

Ntlakanipho took out a gun.

Him:"nje ngale gun.i ayina bullet fana nathi ke."

-just like this gun it doesn't have bullets it's like us.

I looked at them still confused and they laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

11

.

.

.

.

.

.

CHUMANI

Ndoni:"aa guys explain."

We could see that she was seriously Lost. Hurt ? No
I'm not in fact I don't care about her.

The only woman in my heart that I want and I will
get is Eyodwandoni Langa.

Me:"last year our fathers forced us to do an vasectomy operation."

Kelvin:"they were preventing us from Making woman pregnant. They don't want to be grandfathers still young."

Sekani:"and they were protecting us from people like thando who would claim us as their childrens father's"

Eyodwa:"hold on that means they were actually fucking."

Us:"who and who?"

Her:"Thando and my boy...."

Me:"ex. Don't piss me off."

They laughed at me.

Her:"ex boyfriend were sleeping together. I would see them from time to time and they would say they are cousins."

Us:"news flash baby they are having a baby now."

Me:"s anuthi baby Nani kkk majita. Tyise wena."

-don't say baby too. Feed me.

She Chuckled and we laughed.

Her:"see when I say he is demanding."

We laughed at her. She fed me my meat. I had some in my mouth that is unchewed. I turned her around and gave it to her mouth too mouth.

The guy:"hai sies."

We laughed I gave her a peck.

Ntlakanipho:"ndava babizi lekes e but nyama you guys are nasty."

-i would hear if it was sweets but meat...

We all laughed.

Me:"you guys should try it out. There is nothing nasty here. you exchange spites with someone when you kiss them"

We laughed. Ndoni took meat for herself. As she was about to bite it a slap landed on her face.

We all looked up only to be met by Thando, Palesa, Zoey and Busi.

Next thing Thando and Zoey are under Ndoni. Palesa and Busi have blue eyes and they are bleeding.

We tried taking Ndoni away from them but we earned punches on the nose. I think she broke my nose.

She can fight rhaa.

Her: "Chumani ndiyeka. The meat I'm suppose to be enjoying is enjoyed by the floor now."

I never laughed the way I did today. My bro's were laughing. Ntlakanipho was on the floor. She is beating them because of meat?

Her:"who do you think you are? The floor is now enjoying the meat I was suppose to enjoy. Do you see those street kid?"

She took Thando's head and made her look outside at the street kids she was talking about. Can someone pinch me I can't believe this right now.

Her:"they are craving for the meat you just wasted. They haven't eaten in ages and you are here slapping me Because i am sitting on top of my boyfriend."

Wait she said boyfriend right? I can't believe my ears now.

Her:"you know how precious meat is to me? And you are wasting it. Don't ever slap me. Ola ola exe mamemle?"

-are you listening?

They all nodded. Next thing Ndoni is taken by the police. She beat them too.

Her:"linden i qibu thetha Andi thandu phazanyiswa aninama lungelo alonto Radebe qa onelo lungelo."

-wait for me to finish talking. I don't like to be disturbed when I'm talking you don't have the right too. Only Radebe has the right.

You should have seen the smirk in my face. The police nodded holding their noses to.

Ndoni:"please go and check if the baby is still fine. I don't want him/her to be affected and tell the baby

that I'm sorry if I hurt him/ her."

Thando nodded. My bro's couldn't even breath because of laughing.

Ndoni:"let's go."

She said to the police.

Ntlakanipho:"don't worry you will be out in 2 hours we are calling the best lawyers in town."

He said laughing. Me and my bro's walked out as paramedics walked in. People were taking videos.

Thando:"Chumani please come with me. This is our baby we are talking about here."

We continued walking. I don't know where she got the carriage to talk to me cause she was beaten up to the pulp.

We got to the car. I connect my phone to the Bluetooth. I called Cage.

Him:"kwedini."

-boy?

:"Bani lowo?"

-who is that?

That was the other top dawgs

Cage:"lantwanu Chumani"

Siya:"hee oko simqibelise zolo lomthana ngu2

ngoku."

-we last saw him yesterday this child it's 2pm now.

We laughed.

Cage:"ni funa nton'?"

-what do you want?

Sekani:"cela nizo release umtu."

-can you please come and release someone.

Them:"bani lowo?"

-who is that ?

Us:"Eyodwa"

They Chuckled.

Taylor:"what did she do?"

Us:"she beat a pregnant teenage and her friends for meat that fall when they slapped her."

By just saying it we are already laughing. They also laughed.

Snakes:"why didn't you guys stop her?"

Us:"hee my nose is broken from trying to stop her even the police."

Kelvin:"Ta TT soluza neza way zakho marn I think mine is really broken fuck."

We all laughed at him.

Mamber:"I have to see this girl I'm coming too."

T.O:"I'm also coming."

We disconnected the call.

Ntlakanipho:"who do you think you are. The floor is now enjoying the meat I was suppose to enjoy. Do you see those street kids?"

Sekani:"they are craving for the meat you just wasted. They haven't eaten in ages and you are here slapping me Because i am sitting on top of my boyfriend."

Kelvin:"now Chumani is her boyfriend but they are not even dating. I died twice and came back to life."

Us:"hehake phora."

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"forget about that heard her when she said Radebe nguye yedwa one lungelo lompoxa"
-radebe is the only one allowed to speak when she is speaking.

Them:"nda qondba haike love is in the air mxm ndamthanda lowo guys gcwele ngaye."

-i thought love is in the air. I love that one. I really love her.

This whole drive we were laughing I was in tears from laughing. Kelvin was even sit on the floor.

Ntlakanipho:"I seriously need an Eyodwa to."

He said trying to calm down. We got to the police station and the Top Dawgs were waiting outside for us.

Me:"haibo you haven't released her yet ?"

TT:"we want to here the story first."

Me:"so we were at Steers outside. Eyodwa was sitting on my lap than she jumped from me to Sekani. Since she saw Thando was pregnant with my child...."

Them:"akakwazi uba mithi. You guys did Vasectomy operations last year."

-she can't be pregnant..

My bro's:"anina lungelo lo thetha xa ethetha mlindeni aqibe nguEyodwa qa one lungelo lalonto."

-you guys don't have a right to talk while he is talking wait for him to get done only Eyodwa has that right.

They said coping Eyodwa's voice. We all laughed.

Siya:"did she say that."

We nodded. They laughed more.

Snakes:"now I urgently need to see her."

We laughed.

Me:"I told her to come and sit on top of me again I

will tell her a secret than I told her about us doing the operation. So I said she must feed me. Yeah marn..."

Kelvin:"theni Zay qabada leyokba you did a mouth too mouth with meat with her?"

-why are you skipping the part....

Sekani and Ntlakanipho:"tch"

I looked at them they looked everywhere else but me.

Top Dawgs:"he what?"

We laughed.

Me:"mxm yeah anyway. She took her meat as she

was about to take a bite a slap landed on her face causing her meat to fall. We looked up only to me met by Thando, Palesa, Zoey and Busi. Next thing Thando and Zoey are under Ndoni. Palesa and Busi had blue eyes bleeding. We tried taking Ndoni away from them but we earned punches on the nose...."

They all laughed.

Me:"she said. The meat I'm suppose to be enjoying is enjoyed by the floor now."

Them:"she said what?"

They were in tears laughing. My bro's were on the floor trying to catch their breath's.

Me:"we laughed. Next thing she said who do you think you are. The floor is now enjoying the meat I

was suppose to enjoy. Do you see those street kid? She took Thando's head and made her look outside at the street kids she was talking about. After making her look outside she said they are craving for the meat you just wasted. They haven't eaten in ages and you are here slapping me Because i am sitting on top of my boyfriend."

Them:"so she is your girlfriend?"

I shook my head.

My bro's;"they are not dating but hear what she said to the police."

We all laughed.

Me:"she said again you know how precious meat is to me? And you are wasting it. Don't ever slap me.

Okay exe mamemle? They all nodded. Next thing Ndoni is taken by the police. She beat them to."

My bro's:"here is my favorite part and the part after this."

We laughed.

Me and my bro's:"she looked at the police and said lindeni qibu thetha Andi thandu phazanyiswa aninama lungelo alonto Radebe qa onelo lungelo."

Siya:"naxoka makwedini."

-you boys are lying.

Me:"hee if I see the video on social media I will show it to you guys."

Cage, Mamber and TT were also on the floor now. These dudes can't be serious. They are even crying.

Me:"The police nodded holding their noses to. She said before handing herself over please go and check if the baby is still fine. I don't want him/her to be affected and tell the baby that I'm sorry if I hurt him/her."

Them:"I love her already. I have to see her. Who tells someone to check if they are fine after beating them up."

Us:"ngunja lamthana."

We laughed before walking in the police station still laughing with our deep voices.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

12

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

They really pissed me off today. I have been quiet for a long time. I had to show them ba binqe

ngantoni.

-what I'm made off.

I didn't really care about the police arresting me. I did beat them up so?

And the guys pissed me off too when they were taking me away from them. The police too.

Their colleges were laughing when we came here.

Police 1:"so your saying to me they slapped you and your meat fall and you beat them all up."

They all laughed. No one believes the police that came back with me here.

Guys I love meat. If Thando was lady enough she

would ask not just beat me up.

Police 2:"I love her."

They were dead with laughter. I laughed too thinking of how crazy I was. I'm sure I'm trending.

I'm always trending now a days. I don't get to have a break. I wonder what people at school think.

I still have to face my mother and brothers. They now I was doing a gig. They allowed me to.

But they said I should be careful they want me alive and kicking when I come back.

The door flew open and 2 buff guys walked in.

Man¹:"can we talk to our client please."

The police nodded seems like they are scared of them. Hmm. they must be the lawyers Ntlakanipho was talking about.

Man²:"zaxoka eza ntwana kange bethe mtu lomthana."

-those boys are lying she didn't hit someone.

They were also laughing. So it was them that called them to help me out.

Man¹:"yeah she looks to innocent. But I must say she did a number on their noses."

I held my forehead I totally forgot that I also hit them.

Me:"are their noses fine."

Them:"I must say you did a number on them just for meat Norh."

We all laughed. They were crying.

Man²:"but worry less you will be out in no time. We are the best lawyers in town. We are still negotiating with the police."

Me:"but you here and you said we."

Them:"Finisher has to meet her. They would make a perfect mother in law and daughter in law."

They said laughing. I wonder who is Finisher. 1 of

their mothers is also a gangster.

Me:"bani finisher?"

-who is finisher ?

I was curious.

Man¹:"awumazi maka Radebe lunama lungelo kuwe kanti."

-you don't know Radebe's mother who has rights over you.

I can't believe I said that. We all laughed Man² was on the floor.

Man¹:"never met someone who has guts like you do. Maka Sekani needs to here about this."

So he is Sekani's father. Never knew his father is a Lawyer. Coming to think about it they look alike.

Man²:"worst part she claimed Chumani to be her boyfriend but they not even dating."

We laughed.

Me:"it just came out of my mouth."

They shook their heads still laughing. This dudes are never serious ain't they suppose to get me out of here already but they are joking around.

The door flew open and a guy with another police man got in.

Guy:"soze majita nguye lo."

-never guys is she the one?

They nodded before laughing. Hai ndiyenzile into.

Police:"your free to go but please stay away from those girls."

Me:"but we are in the same class and club."

Police:"just don't cause trouble again you were also arrested last year. I wonder what the case will be next year."

The guys looked at me. I looked everywhere else but them. They laughed.

Man²:"what did she do last year."

Police:"she was djing in a club underage."

They shook their heads laughing.

Man³:"ngunja nyani majita."

-she really is the baddest.

We laughed. We walked out and Chumani was the first one to hug me before my other bro's.

Man²:"why didn't you guys mention she was arrested last year too."

He said laughing.

T.O:"what ?"

They also wanted to laugh. My bro's were laughing. Chumani's father was also here. They look alike so so much like they are twins.

Chumani's father:"what did she do last year."

Man³:"clubbing no actually DJ ing."

Man⁴:"mxm you guys are lying. She is so innocent I don't even believe she beat a pregnant teenage and said she must apologize on her behalf."

We all laughed. Everyone was in tears.

Chumani's father:"all I'm going to say to you son. Good luck this is what I also had to deal with."

We laughed.

Man¹:"remember when she beat that PA of yours."

Man⁴:"the poor girl couldn't even breath when Nizi was done with her."

We laughed. This Nizi must be a great woman.

Man⁵:"wait isn't she the same girl who ran away with Chumani's money in primary school I remember her name Eyodwandoni."

They looked at me and laughed. I also laughed.

Chumani's father:"wabuye muncu ngala mini."

-she came back sour that day.

Man³:"I remember we were all planning our shit that

day."

We laughed.

Sekani:"that's not all. She also once deleted Chumani's work in the computer classes just for pulling a chair."

We laughed. Now I see where their craziness is coming from.

Me:"you guys are talking like I'm not even here."

I sulked they laughed.

Chumani's father:"no guys. It really is Nizi. Chumani you have found yourself your own Nizi now."

Me and Chumani: "we are not dating guys."

I said looking down.

Them: "Andi thandu phazanyiswa aninama lungelo alonto Radebe qa onelo lungelo."

-i don't like being disturbed when I'm talking you don't have the right too. Only Radebe has the right.

They all said in a girl-ish voice. Chumani hugged me I placed my head on his shoulder. I hate the fact that we are the same height. They laughed.

Kelvin: "nda qondba haike funu fundela bangu Radebe."

-i thought no I wanna learn and be Radebe.

We bursted into laughter. We were already outside.

Most of them were sitting down laughing. They can't be gangsters I thought they would be serious and all. Ntlakanipho was making as if he has a seizure.

Ntlakanipho:"mane ngo gxozula vuke."
-i get a seizure everytime and wake up.

We laughed.

Chumani's father:"abengubani ke ngoku yena nyana wam?"
-who will my son be ?

We laughed.

Man⁴:"Boy you better stop having a seizure everytime cause Lethabo aka dlali."

-she doesn't play

We laughed. They are a whole fucken mood.
Chumani took me home.

Him:"see you tommorow."

We kissed. I pulled out.

Me:"please come with my clothes."

Him:"cingi."

-i won't

I looked at him. He smiled before giving me a peck.

Him:"bye."

I smiled before walking out.

Him: "santli mpundu."

-your ass looks great.

I looked at him we laughed. I got in at the house using the front door. Everyone laughed as soon as they saw me.

Mom: "anday kholelwa."

-i didn't believe it.

I guess they saw the video too.

Ntando: "wayi funeral plan Radebe ndaqondaba sabaweli bayi cover nam"

-Radebe is a funeral plan I thought I want to be a

cover too.

They know that I'm dating. They once caught me with Sinelitha. We laughed.

Liyema:"hima bonile la punch ngene ku Radebe ne chomiie zakhe."

-wait did you see the punch that Radebe relieved with his friends.

Mom:"thanks to his dark skin otherwise he was going to be red too."

Ntsika:"I still can't believe you beated someone up for meat."

They shook their heads laughing.

Ntando:"still she had the guts to tell her that she must do a check up to see if the baby is fine. I salute you sister."

He said fist bumping me.

Ntsika:"we were on our way to release how did you get released?"

Me:"ooh my friends father's pulled some strings for me and I got released."

They nodded laughing.

Mom:"I knew you liked meat but fighting for it? Worst part is that you were also speaking about hungry kids."

My brothers: "motivation speaker fighter."

We bursted into laugher.

Me: "mxm. I done here. Is there any meat?"

I wanted to hear the shit coming out of their mouths

Them: "thathe yonke ba yayayi funa mntase khaya."

-take it all if you want too

I knew it I just laughed and walked to my room. I took out my phone. I had many notifications

I never logged out when I was taken by the police. I took the popcorn in my drawer.

I logged in and I was trending again.

'i salute this girl. She motivates while giving punches.'

Those were the comments on the video.

'but guys she had a point. There are people hungry out there and we are busy wasting food. Slapping each other for boyfriends.'

That one had 201 heart reactions.

'all I want is to be Radebe nothing more nothing less. We need more girls like her.'

'when you burn them please leave her behind.'

'she had the guts to ask if she is fine. I salute her
ngunja lowa'

I read the comments. I hope people from school will
give me a break. I can't be the topic for the day.

I will have to tell my kids this one day. I created lots
of crazy moments to tell for a lifetime.

I'm just a teen enjoying my teenage life in the best
way possible. I never planned to get arrested twice
not even once and I'm sixteen Turning seventeen in
3 months.

A notification came in. 100 000r has been added to
your account. That's for what I did yesterday.

I was suppose to spend 2 hours but I spend 4 hours
so the money was added.

I still can't believe it. I chuckled thinking about what I said to the baby.

I must be really mad. And the fact that I claimed Chumani. He must have been Happy. I didn't get time to look at him when I claimed him.

But it felt so good too.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

13

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

Monday. I hate this day. I got to school and as expected people were saluting me.

Some netballs girls were angry that I beat up a pregnant woman no teenage. Ndinga yazi ba befuna nton' kwi pipi emncinci

-i don't even know what she was doing on a dick while she is young.

We were now in the Maths class. It will be second break this.

They all came to school with bruises.

Mr Warts:"what happened to Thando and friends."

Everyone looked at me.

Me:"what is the third equation again sir."

They all laughed.

Sir:"let's stop joking around guys and get to business."

Someone coughed flame which is in their throats.

The class:"asina Mali"

-we don't have money.

We said lifting up our hands laughing.

Sir:"do you guys get attention from home."

We laughed.

Sir:"you don't even bring Calculators to school. You should rather send them to school not you."

We burst into laughter.

Sir:"let's do a little bit of rate exchange just to remind you about the things you did last year. So Meat i...."

Did they not laugh. Thando and her friends were looking down.

Chulu:"sir can we please drop the topic about the motivational speaker fighter."

That's one of my classmates. He said laughing.

Sir:"but I'm doing rates with an example of meat who said anything about the motivational speaker fighter."

Everyone laughed.

Sekani:"I can't do this anymore. No mam guys let's drop the topic now."

He said in tears laughing.

Sir:"yeah he is right we should stop joking around.

We don't want to receive punches to."

He said looking at Kelvin who had a plaster on his nose. We laughed.

The bell rang and it was break time now. I was walking with my bro's to the pavilion. That's where we sit.

Kelvin:"never will I ever stop you when you are fighting."

Ntlakanipho:"oko oledi lingena room lindi buze mpulo iryt na."

-my mother has been coming to my room asking if my nose is fine.

We laughed. I was busy on my phone chatting with Lithalethu and Sinelitha when they both dumped me

for claiming Chumani yesterday.

Chumani laughed. He was sitting behind me I was between his thighs. I couldn't believe it.

Sekani:"wahleka wedwa?"

-you laughing Alone?

Chumani:"she just got dumped for claiming me yesterday."

They all laughed. I also laughed before replying with okay to both of them with these emojis .

Chumani:"she is a Savage."

He laughed before taking my phone and giving it to the others. They burst into laughter before giving me

my phone back.

Ntlakanipho:"ndizo gxozula ngoku"

-i'm about to have a seizure.

We laughed.

Kelvin:"I have never met someone like her before."

We laughed. Just then Thando and her friends came. I was about to stand and go when Chumani held my shoulders.

Thando:"can I talk to the father of my unborn child please."

Chumile:"there is no father of your unborn child here."

Thando:"what do you mean? you made me pregnant and you denying your child. Expect my aunt and uncle at your house this afternoon."

Chumani:"you will only embarrass yourself there. We all know you cheated."

She swallowed.

Chumani:"and that baby can't be mine I'm a blank shooter I can come with my medical records if needed too. I advise you to search for the really father cause you will just embarrass yourself if you say it's mine."

She cried. Zoey comfort her before looking at Ntlakanipho. He shrugged. They walked away.

Sekani:"hai andifuni mjolo."

He sang we laughed.

Me:"mxm nibabi nina."

-you guys are ugly.

I said far away from them. They all ran after me on the field. It was just Sekani, Chumani and Ntlakanipho. I don't know where Kelvin was.

Everyone was looking at us. Kelvin came with a bucket full of water. I couldn't run away now cause they were all holding me.

Them:"bani ombi ?"

-who is ugly?

They asked laughing.

Me:"it's not you guys it's me."

Them:"but you have already said it's us."

Kelvin poured the water on me. Luckily its hot today. Everyone laughed at us. They also laughed before running away.

I walked towards the toilets that's were the caretakers are. Everyone was laughing at me.

Mxm. I got to the caretakers.

Me:"molweni bawu glan."

-moring

They greeted back.

Me:"cela nindi boleke ama bucket ay2 ndizowa buyisa ngoku."

-can you please borrow me 2 buckets I will come back with them now.

They gave them too me. I walked out and went to the tap outside. I took off my shoes they were heavy from the water.

I was wet from my head to my toes. I filled both of the buckets with water. Don't ask me were I got the strength to lift up 20L buckets full of water but I did.

Everyone was looking at me laughing. I left my shoes there and walked with my socks.

Some were following me. I saw where they are. I

walked there with everyone following me.

I got to them placed one bucket down and poured one at them. They were giving me their backs. They looked back and I took the second one and poured it on them too.

Everyone was laughing. As they were charging to chase me the bell rang. I stuck out my tongue before running to the history class.

I put on my shoes. I passed by them while I was running. They got in wet and fuming. I was laughing so was the class.

Ma'am:"why are you guys wet?"

Chumani:"it's nothing we can't take care of ma'am."

We laughed. They came to sit next to me. I was in the middle. There are 5 seats in this desk.

Sekani: "baby girl kas shoote rhow."

-baby girl take a picture of us.

She was talking to the girl in front of us. The class laughed cause he was loud. The teacher was out. This is our last period.

The girl Chuckled before taking the phone. She took pictures of us. We posted the pictures on all social media platforms they looked great.

The lesson began. The bell rang meaning it's home time. I was even getting cold in these clothes.

As I walked out. They held me and carried me.

Me:"but guys i'm sorry."

Everyone was looking at us. They were even following us. We walked through the door that leads us to the pool.

Rhaa. As they throwed me in. I pulled them with me rhaa baya nya.

-they are shitting with me.

We laughed at our crazy ness. We walked out of the pool wet as fuck.

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

Chumani

After walking out of the pool we all went to our transports.

Uvuyo:"why manzi."

-why are you wet.

Me:"I was pulled in the pool by another girl."

I said shaking my head laughing. They also laughed. We got to the house they ran out first. I walked in with my heavy clothes.

:"And than wamanzi?"

-why are you wet?

That was Siya and Nizi. They didn't go to work.

Me:"asyis ongu Eyodwa undi tsale pool.ini"

-isn't it Eyodwa pulling me in the pool.

Siya laughed. We didn't tell Nizi about Eyodwa yesterday she was at Aunt Ayabonga's house.

Nizi:"who is that."

I took out my phone.

Me:"vula akho password uye kwi gallery qhiba uye kwi album bhalwe The only flower in my heart zambona ndisayo tshintsha umna ndizoku bhalis ele ngoku ba kwenzeke nton'."

-open my phone and go to my gallery. Go to the album that says The only flower in my heart you will see her. I will tell you what happened after I have changed.

I jogged upstairs and changed I placed the wet clothes in the washing machine before walking back to the lounge.

They were laughing. I'm sure Siya has already told her what happened yesterday.

Nizi:"I need to see her."

She was laughing.

Siya:"yey yenzile into lamthana zolo."

-she did things yesterday.

We laughed.

Siya:"wenze nton' namhlanje ?"

-what did she do today

I narrated the story. They laughed. Just then the door flew open and she walked in.

Me: "please don't tell me zondi galela ngamanzi ekhaya."

-you're here to pour water on me in my parents house.

My parents laughed.

Ndoni: "mxm molo maka Chumani molo taka Chumani."

-good afternoon.

Nizi: "molo mtanam njani?"

-how are you ?

Ndoni:"ndoryt ma qa..."

-i'm fine ma but....

Me:"how did you find my address first ?"

Her:"remember when you were using Shareit ?

Kange nizi cime Location zenu so yeah."

-you didn't switch off your locations.

We laughed.

Siya:"she is clever I see."

We laughed.

Nizi:"I love her already."

We laughed again.

Siya:"ndiku xelele ke pha."

-i told you so.

Me:"funa nton' apha please don't tell me zondi bethela ekhaya I know you are cable of doing so."

-what do you want here...

Ndoni:"ooh yakhumbula kuze benindi qaye pool.ini"

-ooh remember when you threw me in the pool?

I nodded. We laughed.

Her:"phone yam ke bise pocket.weni so cella ngoms o uthi make sure 300r yam uyiphete andifuni sixabane Radebe. Ndiyile naku Sekani, Ntlakanipho ooh I still need to go to Kelvin's house. Bye Your

house looks great Mrs. Plaatjies by the way."

-my phone was in my pocket so please tommorow bring 300r for it I don't want us to fight Radebe. I went to Sekani's, Ntlakanipho....

She said running out we laughed. Nizi was in tears.

Nizi:"I love her. Fumanaphi lo ?"

-where did you get her.

I laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANT'S LIFE

14

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

I got home and changed. I don't want to have flu.
Took out my phone in my blazer pocket and it was
wet and it didn't not switch on.

I have money but the people that made it wet has to
pay. There is now way I'm paying full price for a
new cellphone.

I took my laptop and downloaded the Fine my Friend Active app. Thank God their GPS's were on. I looked at where they are and wrote it in a piece of paper. At least I know the places.

I went to my mother's room and took her Citi Golf car keys. I went to the tarven.

Me:"Pretty uphi ?"

-where is she?

Pretty:"office."

Me:"thank you."

I nodded before going to the office.

Me:"mollo mama"

-afternoon mom

Her:"hey."

She said looking at me.

Me:"ndisa phuma kancinci ndizo buya ngoku.
Ndithathe ne motto ke."

-i will be out for a while I will be back now. I took the
car.

Her:"okay ke baby."

I kissed her cheek before going out.

I first drove to Sekani's house. I knocked at the front
door and a young boy opened up. I think it's his
brother cause he has a little bit of Sekani's figures.

Me:"hello."

Him:"mollo sis"

-afternoon.

:"Bani lowo ?"

-who is that ?

Said a manly voice and a womanly voice. It must be his parents. The boy opened the door wide Man¹ was here with a woman.

Ooh it really is his parents. Man¹ laughed.

Man¹:"nanku ke baby lo bendiku bhalisela ngaye zolo."

-here she is baby the girl I was telling you about

yesterday.

They both laughed.

:"Bani lowo ?"

-who is that ?

That was Sekani. He saw me and came to hug me.

Me:"molweni ma."

-afternoon

Them:"mollo sis."

-afternoon

Me:"ninjani ma ?"

-how are you

Them:"soryt wena?"

-we are fine and you?

Me:"I'm also fine I c..."

Sekani:"how did you find my address before you continue talking."

Me:"your location was on."

Tatakhe:"she is clever I must say."

We laughed.

Sekani:"what made you come here that couldn't wait for tommorow."

Me:"you interrupt me while I was talking. You know only...."

I didn't even finish my sentence they were already laughing.

Mamakhe:"Nizi 2.0."

We laughed. I'm looking forward to meet Chumani's mother. Everyone speaks highly of her. she must be a great woman.

Me:"yakhumbula kuze benindi qaye pool.ini ?"
-remember when you threw me in the pool.

Sekani:"yeah."

He laughed. his parents also laughed.

Me:"phone yam ke ayilyt so ngomso cela phathe
Mali for phone yam Andi funi sixabane Bestie."

-my phone doesn't want to switch on so tommorow
please bring money for my phone. I don't want us to
fight bestie.

They laughed.

Me:"beku mnandii ukubona wethu maka Sekani
andizo kwazii nohlala for drink or tea cause ndisaya
ko Ntlakanipho."

-it was nice meeting you Sekani's mother I can't
even stay for drink or tea I still need to rush to
Ntlakanipho's house.

I said running out. They were laughing I could hear
them.

I went to Ntlakanipho's house. Someone shouted come in. I walked in too. His parents were getting ready for work. They are both doctors. Nice.

Tatakhe:"nanku baby lo bebethu mntanakho wok qala nowok qibela."

-here she is baby the one that hit your first and last child.

So he is the only child. Nice. They laughed
Ntlakanipho was on top of the kitchen counter.

Mamakhe:"tchini I hope uzo bhatala hospital bills."

-i hope she is here to pay the hospital bills.

She said laughing. We also laughed.

Me:"hai ma ndizothi ku Ntlakanipho maka phathi
Mali ngoms o."

-i'm here to tell Ntlakanipho to bring money
tomorrow.

Tatakhe:"iphi phone?"

-where is your phone?

Me:"lennto lapha takha Ntla bay fakhe manzini no
Radebe."

-thats why I'm here they putted my phone in water.

Them:"beko Radebe."

-than there is Radebe.

We laughed.

Me:"yeah so phathe Mali ngoms o for phone yam

andifuni silwe Ntla. Otherwise medical bill ndizoyisa pha kuwe job.ini maka Ntla."

-bring money tommorow for my phone. I don't want us to fight Ntla. Otherwise I will bring the medical bill to your work place.

They laughed as I walked out. I drove to Chumani's house which was outside the city. The house looks great. They are all loaded.

Even their cars say so. Chumani's mother looks like a great person. I also love her already.

I drove to Kelvin's house. He was home alone.

Kelvin:"Mfaz wakhwa Rhadebe."

-a bride from the Rhadebe clan.

We laughed.

Me:"it ain't a friendly visit at all Kelvin. I'm here to tell ba phathi Mali ngoms o for le phone niyi fakhe manzi namhlanje."

-bring money for the phone that got in the water today.

We laughed.

Him:"okay sho ndizoy zis a."

-i will bring it.

I hugged him before rushing back home. The following day I woke up did my things than went to school.

We were in the register period.

Sekani stood up. I didn't see them this morning I was late.

He went to the teacher.

Miss:"Eyodwa come and fetch your money please."

I stood up and went to the teacher. It was 300r.

Kelvin:"I also have money for her ma'am."

He said standing up and giving me 300r.

Ntlakanipho:"also me but my mother said I must also take the medical bill money for my nose she broke."

The whole class laughed. He also gave me my

money.

Miss:"why are they giving you money."

Me:"my phone drowned because of them.
Rhadebe."

Everyone laughed. I said looking for him in the class.
He stood up gave me my money. I have 1200r now.
I mean business. I should have made thando and
her squad for my meat. But I kept quiet.

The teacher walked out she went to the office.

Chumani:"s abaweli uni cazela nonke umtu wam.
Nothuke nonke naye akho thuke nam ndothuke.
Sothuke sonke beyi kothuka combo."

-i would like to tell you my girlfriend You'll get
surprised. She also gets surprised. Me to ndibe

surprised. And it will be a surprise combo.

We all laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

15

.

.

.

.

- .
- .
- .
- .

Eyodwa

After school. Me and my bro's went to town to buy a cellphone for me.

Kelvin:"Please make sure the phone we are buying is water proof."

Sekani:"us incede torho yazi le Mali ndiyi kuphe kwimali yam le bendizo kupha ngayo mtu wam nyaka wonke ndimse ka Mac Donald."

-Help us please you know that money I took it out from the money that I was going to use for the whole year to take my girlfriend to Mac Donald.

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"and kuphama oMac Donald abay 7 kuphume ne tshints hi ye Mac flurry eish."

-you get 7 MacDonald meals and you get change for Mac flurry.

We laughed.

Me:"Mxm as if anina mali koma kwenu."

-as if you don't have money at home.

Chumani:"mfondini dlulile 15 month end ngoku akho mali."

-the 15 has passed it's now month end we don't have money.

Me:"nizo thini kklk beni spend.a ngomgqibelo."

-you were spending on Saturday.

Kelvin:"and sisezo spend.a nivile majita baya hamba abazali to some adult trip somewhere around the world so after exams next week nxili ndinga zazi negama lam."

-and we still going to spend did you hear guys our parents are going to some trip around the world so after the exams next week. I'm getting drunk to the point I don't know my name.

We laughed at his serious self.

Chumani:"abanthwana ndibas a ku Makhulu xakunjalo ndiya vaya ndo hlala kwelam soze hlale klandlu ndodwa umna rhaa."

-i'm taking the kids to their grandmother if it's going to happen. I will go to my house I will not stay alone in that house .

We laughed at him.

Me:"nkhulu nyani landlu."

-that house is big.

We laughed.

Sekani:"ndim lowo ntwana."

-me too boy.

Me:"crib yakho ?"

He nodded.

Ntlakanipho:"s onke mos."

-all of us.

I shook my head they laughed. We entered the Mall.

Me:"phoff ningama gints a phinde abazali
baphangele kwi ndawu ezi tops."

-you are all gangsters and your parents work in high
places.

Them:"nqo"

-exactly

We laughed.

Chumani:"siyaphi ?"

-where are we going?

Ntlakanipho:"Apple store?"

Me:"nope andifuni iPhone umna masiyeni kwa Samsung."

-i don't want an iPhone. Let's go to Samsung.

Sekani:"zezi Samsung zakho ke ezi zi gxozulayo ngoku."

-its these Samsung of yours that gets seizures.

T.O:"Tch."

We laughed.

Me:"mxm I'm buying a Samsung Fold now."

Them:"washa"

We laughed. We got to Samsung and I bought the Samsung Galaxy Fold. We went to Mac Donald

before going home.

My mom was in the kitchen. I kissed her cheek before sitting on the counter.

Her:"velaphi?"

-where do you come from ?

Me:"bendi hambe no Radebe siyo thengi phone."

-i went with Radebe and my bro's to go buy my phone.

I said waving it. She took it out of the box before admiring it.

Her:"intle. Bani Gama lakha Radebe ?"

-its beautiful. What's Radebe's name.

Me:"Chumani Plaatjies."

Her:"mntana ka Siyamthanda Plaatjies no Nizibone Plaatjies ne ?"

-Siyamthanda Plaatjies and Nizibone Plaatjies's child ?

I nodded. She Chuckled.

Her:"he has a lovely mother and Father I used to work for him in his Firm. And things changed cause you and Chumani Never really got along when you were 4 Even when you were in primary school."

We laughed.

Me:"what do you mean we never got along when we were 4."

Her:"so we were in a game center I was taking you out they were also taking their kids out. Now we were standing in line no Siyamthanda. You and Chumani started fighting and all of that of who pushed who first than Nizibone came made you guys to make up and hug. Yey zani muncu aphe busweni noba bini."

-you were both sour that day.

We laughed. I can't believe we also knew each other back than. Our connection must be that strong.

-
-
-
-
-
-
-

.

Chumani

After a great day with The Flower Of My Heart and my bro's. I went home.

Nizi:"Nobuntu (Kelvin's mother) uthe sodibana phambile nabo cause funeke beqale Free State no Mike(Kelvin's Father)"

-Nobuntu said they will meet us there cause they have to start at Free State with Mike.

Kelvin's parents are also close with our parents. They get along like we do.

Me:"bazoya kuMakhulu o'Nkanyezi umna ndiye kwesam?"

-are the twins going to Grandmother and I will go to my house.

I said sitting between my parents. Well Siya's mother passed away while I was still in grade 3 and Nizi's mother is still alive.

Siya:"hai kwedini gcina banthwana bakhokhwenu."

-no boy look after your siblings.

I looked at him. They laughed.

Nizi:"yeah bazoya khona. No Lunathi no Lumi bazoba pha."

-yes they are going there. Also Lunathi and Luminathi are going there.

Me:"obviously."

I rolled my eyes. They laughed.

Siya:"why buye late khona?"

-why did you come home late

Me:"ooh besiyo thengi phone ka Eyodwandoni Langa."

-we went to buy Eyodwandoni Langa's phone.

They laughed thinking about yesterday.

Nizi:"isn't she the same Eyodwa who you never got along with in primary school."

I nodded. They laughed.

Siya:"yakhumbula kuze zabe seba ncinci zasi dibane no Nandi mamakhe game center kuze balwe no Eyodwa."

-remember when they were still small when we met

her and her mother at the game center and they fought.

We laughed.

Me:"so we knew each other since we were small?"

They nodded smiling. Our connection must be that strong.

Siya:"her mother used to work in my Firm."

Me:"before her brother died."

They nodded.

Siya:"she was one of the best accountants I don't know why she never came back."

Me:"her brothers death affected her badly."

Them:"I know the pain."

We chuckled.

Me:"let me go and change before cooking supper."

Them:"please make spaghetti and mince with melted cheese on top."

I winked before going to my room using the elevator.

Today it's Wednesday meaning there is a match or we training in soccer. But it will be the last match of the term.

I wore my tracksuit from school and my soccer shorts with my t-shirt underneath.

I went to school. I never realized that me and Eyodwa are in the same classes except when she goes to Economics I go to Business studies.

We both doing Accounting. I'm not doing it because my father has an Accountant Firm. No actually Accounting is my thing.

I get high marks in it and I enjoy doing it. I can't wait to be the owner of his Firm. While I'm studying I will be working there.

I took Eyodwa's eye glasses and wore them. I was sitting next to her since we got in late in the class.

We are in the accounting class.

She wrote something on her book.

'sembi mqundu'

-you ugly

'rhaa nganya bonile uba hot kwam. Norh sundi qela
cause awuzondi mela.'

-you crazy did you see how hot I am. Don't shit with
me cause you won't stand me

'ndizoku mela tchi'

-i will stand you.

'you almost died last time remember. In the
bedroom.'

She looked at me and we Chuckled before she took

the book we are writing on.

'you are joking about something serious. Your day is coming.'

'as if, you don't stand a chance in me.'

'andongumtu othetha qithi umna qa ndizoku Bamba mini inye'

-i don't Talk to much I will just avenge myself one day.

'suqala into ongazoy mela Ndoni. J onga Miss on duty tuck shop namhlanje zushiyeke behind sobona bhoza.'

-don't start something you won't stand. Look the teacher will be on duty at the tuck shop today stay behind we will see who's king.

We laughed at each other and laughed.

'soze libala.'

-never forget.

We laughed. It was five minutes before the bell ring the teacher walked out after giving me the keys to lock the class for her as always.

The bell rang and everyone walked out. Ndoni was about to walked out when I closed the door and pinned her against it.

There are no camera's in case you're wondering.

She was breathing heavily. I licked her neck.

Me:"bus thini?"

-what were you saying ?

I said biting her ear. She rubbed my dick.

Her:"nawe bus thini ?"

-what were you also saying ?

She is also wearing her tracksuit so I sneaked my in till they reached her nunu. She was already wet.

I rubbed it she moaned softly. Best sound in the world. I like how she moans for me. I took out my hand and licked the finger that was in between her nunu. I didn't want to finger fuck her. She is still a virgin.

Her:"sies."

I smirked.

Me:"this holiday ndim nawe. Zuxelele Nandi."
-its me and you. Tell Nandi.

I said fixing her. She looked at me shocked.

Me:"ooh ndive nge Taime zolo."
-i heard it from my Father yesterday.

Her:"ooh my mother used to work at your father's
firm wadibana nomamakho game center yeah."
-she met your mother at a game center.

We both laughed.

Us:"wait she/he told about us fighting that day."

We laughed again before at each other. We kissed. I grabbed her small ass she moaned.

Me:"let's go."

We took our bags before going out. We started at the tuck shop before going at our usual spot.

Them:"bezi tyana ezi."

-they were having sex

We laughed

Ndoni:"we are not even dating to be having sex."

They looked at us before taking a sip from the sparkling water they bought. I was sitting between

Ndoni's thighs. We laughed.

Me:"tch."

Ntlakanipho stood up.

Ntlakanipho:"namhlanje siyenza izinto zibe official.
Chumani Owethu Plaatjies do you take
Eyodwandoni Langa to be medi lakho ?"

-today we are making things official...

We laughed. Eyodwa was playing with my hair.

Me:"I don't."

She pulled my hair.

Me:"ouch ewe ewe tch."

-yes yes.

We all laughed. Kelvin stood next to Ntlakanipho

Kelvin:"Do you Eyodwandoni Langa take Chumani
Owethu Plaatjies to be ow yakho?"

Her:"no"

I tilted my head backwards she gave me a peck.

Them:"nyoko klk."

-you shitting with us.

We laughed

Sekani:"you may kiss the medi. Her answer is not important. As long as you said yes bawo."

We laughed. I tilted my head back again. We kissed.

Them:"masambeni our job is done here. We are expecting a baby in 9 months from now."

We laughed pulling out. They ran to the field to play soccer.

Me:"come and sit on top of me."

I said already pulling her. She sat on top of me. I took the pie she was still holding.

Me:"why ngekatyi?"

-why haven't you ate ?

Her:"lambanga klk."

-i'm not hungry.

I gave her a peck before making her eat the pie.

Her:"but I said I'm not hungry."

Me:"you have to eat Ndoni. Don't piss me off because you are not hungry."

Her:"nawe autyanga moc."

-you also didn't eat.

Me:"ndizotya emvakwako"

-i will eat after you.

She had a piece still outside her mouth. She indicated that I take it. I took using my mouth. She took the pie I got and fed me.

Me:"why nxibi tracks uit ?"

-why are you wearing a tracks uit?

Her:"ndim o'on duty namhlanje kuba o'Zoey bengekabi ryt."

-i'm on duty today since Zoey and her friends are not fine.

We Chuckled.

Me:"seko beef kuni ?"

-you guys still beefing.

Her:"Andi thethi no thetha nabo moc."

-i don't even talk to them.

She wiped the pie crust on my lips before giving me a peck.

Me:"I will be taking you home today."

Her:"zenge motto?"

-you came with a car?

Me:"yeah. Gqo moc xandi dlala match naxa ndisiya kwi practice ndiyazii zela."

-everytime I have a match and when I go to practices I come on my own.

Her:"ndiva kuwe ngoku."

-hear it from you know.

The bell rang.

Me:"siyaphi ngoku?"

-where are we going now?

Her:"C.A.T."

Me:"mas ambe"

-let's go.

We took our bags and went to the computer class. It was now the last period. All the teachers are in a meeting to discuss things for the exams.

We were in the register class.

Sekani:"okay guys let's play a game."

Us:"yeah."

That was the whole class. He was standing at the front with Ntlakanipho and Kelvin.

Kelvin:"so you guys are going to tell the whole class how you met your bae. If awudyoli."

-you not dating.

Ntlakanipho:"zasi xelela nge ex yakho if awunayo than ngunyoko same time."

-you will tell us about your ex if you don't have one than you shitting with us.

We laughed.

The game started. It was fun cause we were

laughing through out the whole game. Now it was my turn.

Sekani:"Thetha Chustar."

-talk

Me:"s anu ngxama."

-wait?

They laughed. I took out my phone and dialed Ndoni's number. Keep in mind she is sitting next to me.

Her phone rang. Everyone laughed. She took it out and opened it before folding it again.

Class:"ndak Betha."

-i will hit you.

We laughed. She answered her phone.

Her:"hello."

Me:"baya buza baby s adibana njani ndithinii ndiba xalele kuze zasis e game center or kuze zasis e primary or ngoku aphe high school."

-they are asking how we met. What must I say ?
Must I tell them about when we met at the game center or primary school or here in high school ?

Class:"woah."

We laughed.

Ndoni:"noba ngeyiphi"

-any of those.

Me:"okay"

I disconnected the call.

Me:"otherwise sits hatila guys. Silibele uni mema mts hatweni wethu. Qa ring sizozithenga ngomso."

-we are married guys. We forgot to invite you in our wedding. But we will buy the rings tomorrow.

Class:"rhaa maba tshiswe."

-no they must be burnt.

We laughed.

My bro's:"I will come with the lighter."

We bursted into laughter.

Ntlakanipho:"let's play spin the bottle."

Without even agreeing everyone had already moved the desks. We locked the door.

Alizwa:"girls one side boys in one side."

That's one of the boys in my class. I made sure that I stand in front of Eyodwa. I winked at her she blushed.

Chulumanco:"rules. If the bottle lands on you for the first time it's a kiss second time deep kiss third time lap dance."

Girls:"lap dance?"

Us:"ngqo."

-exactly

We laughed. The game started and it landed on me and Eyodwa.

Class:"woah."

We laughed. I pulled her close to me and we kissed.

Class:"aa phezani."

-you should stop now.

We pulled out. She wiped the lipgloss that was on my lips before giving me a peck.

Class:"ncoo."

We hugged.

The bottle landed on Ntlakanipho and another girl he always wanted to bang. He rubbed his hands together. We laughed.

They kissed. The game went on and buy the time the game ended me and Ndoni had done everything.

The match started. While I was playing on of the players in the other team kicked me. Causing my ankle to twist.

Ndoni ran to me in a split second. That MOTHERFUCKER was given a red card.

Ndoni took me and we went to sit on the pavilion.

Her: "I don't understand why you so careless."

She said taking of my shoe and sock.

Me: "but I wasn't he kicked me deliberately baby.
Ahhh."

Her: "this is nothing I can fix you need professional help. J onga baby njani?"

-look at how you are.

I looked at me ankle and it was swollen. It was so painful. Mrs Smith came to us.

Ndoni: "ma'am he has to go to the hospital look at his ankle it's swollen."

Mrs Smith look at my ankle.

Mrs Smith:"call his parents."

Me:"they are out of town for a few hours. I'm sure they are still on their way back. I came using my fathers car."

Mrs Smith:"don't you have a family member we can call."

Ndoni:"I can take him ma'am what if while we are waiting it gets worse and he is in pain."

Mrs Smith:"can you drive."

She nodded.

Mrs Smith:"I will ask the boys on the bench to help you. Don't worry Lethu will take over from here."

She nodded. Ndoni helped me to stand up. We walked to the car. I sat on the passengers seat.

Ndoni:"s apha lomqamelo."

-give me that pillow.

I gave it to her. My legs were still hanging outside. She placed the pillow on the floor in the car. I turned to get in fully.

Me:"fuck."

I hurt myself.

Ndoni: "Radebe sunxama kll funeke uli cenge nyawu lakho awuno kwazi kawuleza zazi tunuka more. Let me take care of you before you hurt yourself more. Be patient with your feet."

-Radebe wait you must be patient with your feet you will hurt yourself....

I nodded. She helped me place the leg on top of the pillow. She closed the door than opened the door at the back. She placed our bags at the back before she jogged to the drivers sit.

We got to the hospital in 15 minutes she is a fast driver. She is driving my GTI. It's mine cause I'm the one who uses it the most.

She again helped me out of the car. The doctors did their things. Turns out my bone shifted places. So they had to fix it.

They placed me in my ward. I had a cast now. Ndoni got in with a paper bag.

Her:"I bought you these You will have to take a shower so that I can apply the things the doctor said I must buy. And food so that you can drink your pills."

Me:"but my leg is sore baby I won't be able to take a shower."

My parents came but they stood at the door watching us. They didn't see that I saw them.

Her:"that's why I'm here I will help you take a shower. Radebe you have to freshen up before applying these things. Do you want to heal or not."

I sulked. She helped me to get off bed. We walked

to the bathroom.

Ndoni:"Radebe be patient kkk."

I was not patient at all. I'm used to walking fast. We walked patiently to the bathroom.

We got there. She took off the cast boot. I took a shower. 2 minute shower. I got out.

Her:"Radebe iza."

-come.

I went to sit on top of the toilet so she placed a towel there.

She lotioned me. Can I maybe get hurt Everytime if I will have her take care of me like this.

No I will get hurt Everytime. When she was done lotioning me she helped me get dressed.

She also bought new pjama's for me. I'M definitely wifing her.

Me:"babe why did you have to buy new things."

Her:"I have to take care of you Radebe."

She gave me a peck. We walked to the ward again. She helped me lay on bed. My parents were still watching us.

She folded my pjama.

Her:"this will be a little bit sore but please

nyamazela ne."

-take the pain in.

I nodded. She gave me a peck before rubbing my feet with the things she was told to buy. It was painful but like she said. I should take the pain in.

She put on the cast than took out a take away from nando's.

Her:"zotya than take your pills so that you can rest."

She said feeding me. I was loving every second of this. Can I please get hurt Everytime. Never met a great and selfless person like her.

She went out of her comfort zone just to take care of me. I really appreciate it.

Me:"won't you be in trouble?"

Her:"nope I have already called my mother."

Me:"okay but you have to go home after this. I don't want it to seem like I'm taking advantage of the kindness your mother gives."

She nodded smiling with her big cheeks.

Her:"I will don't worry."

She got done feeding me. She took out the pills. I drank them.

Her:"I will be out now."

She came to kiss me all over my face. Our foreheads and noses touched.

Me:"thank you for taking care of me I really appreciate it."

We kissed. It was like my parents were not watching us.

Her:"it's my duty to take care of you. I will see you tomorrow after school okay."

I nodded. We kissed for the last time. As she turned my parents got in.

Them:"thank God you fine. Thank you Eyodwa for taking care of him."

They said smiling. She also smiled.

Her:"hai akhonto mandi hambe."

-its nothing let me go.

They nodded she walked out after taking her bag on the floor. I didn't even ask what she will be using to get home.

She left the keys here. I hope she will be safe.

Nizi:"she really does care. We were watching you guys this whole time."

Siya:"keep her son no woman would go on such extra miles just to take care of their life partners."

Nizi:"he is right. She is the right one for you. No one

else. She loves and cares for you saw the way she took care of you."

I nodded smiling.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

16

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

I wasn't as excited as I usually be when I go to school. Chumani isn't coming today

But that doesn't mean I won't see him. First thing after school I will be going to him.

It is now the register period.

Miss:"where is Plaatjies today?"

Me:"at the hospital ma'am he was admitted yesterday."

Everyone looked at me shocked. Even my bro's I wasn't in the mood for social media and I don't think Chumani had the time to be online.

My bro's:"what? Uthenii ?"

-what's wrong.

Me:"his ankle bone shifted zolo marn kuze katywe lamthana kuze Beni dlala."

-yesterday when you were playing soccer.

The class:"yuuh"

They were all worried.

Ntlakanipho:"ndithe nga ba uphi ke."

-i was wondering where he was.

Sekani and Kelvin:"me too. But ryt yena."

-is he fine.

The whole class was looking at me. I felt like crying. Don't ask me why but I felt like crying but I held myself together. Chumani is my weakness spot that's a fact.

Me:"ewe ndimshiye eryt umna even though he was in pain ndizophinda ndiye kuye namhlanje ndamjonga."

-yes I left him fine.....I will go to him today and check up on him.

They all nodded before looking at the front. The bell rang and we changed periods.

I was walking all alone today if feels awkward I'm

used to having him pulling me to the next class.
Why am I talking like he is in a Coma or something.

It was break time now I went to sit at our usual spot.
I sat in between them.

Kelvin:"ndiyi bonile ke lantwana nikwa red card qa
bona Mr. Hope uye wathi masi qubekeke
ndalahlisa."

-i saw that boy getting a red card but Mr. Hope said
we must continue I lost focus.

Them:"Nam bra."

-me too.

Sekani:"hima uye ngantonii cause behamba nawe
or something."

-what did he use to get there cause he was walking
with you or something.

Me:"ooh ndims e ngokwam."

-i took him myself

I said biting my burger

Them:"wife material."

We laughed

Me:"mxm v'tsek norh xa engazo khathelelwa ndim
who will?"

-if I will not care about him who will ?

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"noko Nina niya thandwa oko

ndiqibelise 3 days ago ncokola naye umna eish."

-you better that you are loved. I last spoke to her 3 days ago eish.

He shook his head we burst into laughter.

Kelvin:"better.e wena njayam umna oko ndaqaywa ngo Seen ndisithi I love you."

-you better bro she viewed my message and never replied to my I love you

We laughed at his sulking self.

Me:"nokuthi I love you sekobayinto Lula into lula onga yitho nanoma kubani ayisene value."

Them:"ndine confession confe confe baby celu confess.a. ndaqondaba kubi kwa love department

dyole funu confess yey osjava."

-i thought in the love department you cheat to the point where you want to confess. Sjava

We bursted into laughter I was in tears.

Me:"mxm niphambene ka..."

-you guys are cra...

My phone rang. I took it was Chumani. I opened it to be like a tablet than fold it again. They laughed.

Them:"I need an upgrade."

We laughed. I answered my phone.

Me:"Radebe."

They looked at me before shaking their heads and running to the field. I chuckled.

Him: "unjani ?"

-how are you ?

Me: "I'm fine and you ?"

Him: "haini lomtu ndim tsalelayo akandi khumbuli nondi khumbula."

-no the person I'm calling doesn't even miss me.

Me: "ndizo thini ungakhu khumbuli. Sendayi qelamento osoloko ndihamba nawe klk."

-why wouldn't I miss you. I'm used to walking around with you

Him:"ooh kungcono ke jonga Ndoni yam sendi phumile sbedlele zuze apha Kum endlini."

-that's good. Look Ndoni I'm already discharged come to my house.

Me:"okay ndizo kwenza njalo."

-i will do so.

Him:"how is it without your Owethu."

I giggled and he laughed.

Me:"awkward but the bro's are keeping me companied. Qa babalekile uyova thetha nawe."

-but they ran when they heard I'm talking to you.

We laughed.

Chumani:"haibo I was missing your voice that's why I called."

I sense that he is rolling his eyes.

Me:"ooh you only miss my voice not me."

Him:"if bendi ngwenela uku bona ngendiku face time.le."

-if I wanted to see you I would have face time you.

I gasped he laughed

Him:"ndadlala I miss everything about you being close to you touching you in every part of you body mhh. Than there is your nu..."

Me:"we not having this talk are we."

We laughed.

Him:"but ndiku ringeli waar."

-i'm telling you the truth.

Me:"andifuni noyiva."

-i don't even wanna hear about it.

Him:"you will have to listen to me cause ndim dyan."

We laughed.

Me:"so ?"

Him:"secace ba baby girl yonke into endiyi thethayo

iya hamba."

-its obvious that everything I say goes.

Me:"in your dreams."

Him:"hee."

We laughed.

Me:"sude uthi baby girl klk Radebe ndim dala nak nawe."

-don't say baby girl. I'm older than you.

I said laughing. I'm older than him. My birthday is on the 30th of November while his is on the 15 of December.

Him:"mxm sundi xelega nge 15 days umna."

-don't tell me about 15 days.

We laughed.

Me:"I'm older."

Him:"in your dreams."

We laughed.

-The following week-

Me and Chumani have been studying together since we are doing the same subjects.

And that helped a lot cause we are both acing the tests. I'm sure we will pass.

I was at my street playing my skateboard. I was waiting for my bro's to come and fetch me.

I didn't go straight to Chumani's house cause. I had to come and take money from mom. She is going to Cape Town.

My brothers will also be going to cape Town. I won't go. I don't know why cause we all used to go there.

It's Thursday today tommorow it's Friday. Our last day for the exams we are writing Maths that's why we are practicing together not just me and Chumani.

I was skating having fun. When a GTI putted up next to me. They are already here. I was still enjoying myself.

Kelvin:"I must say you good."

I smiled. They have already lowend the window.

Chumani:"if bendingenayo le cast bendizoku bonisi bhoza mntanam."

-if it wasn't for my cast I was going to show you who is boss.

We laughed.

Me:"mxm let's go."

I threw the skateboard in the yard before taking my bag. I got in at the back.

Ntlakanipho was the one driving with Kevin on the passengers seat. I was sitting at the back with

Sekani and Chumani.

I kissed all their cheeks and gave Chumani a peck on his lips.

Chumani:"kudala undi funa wena."

-it has been long since you wanted to date me.

We all laughed.

T.O:"Nam ndam bona njayam."

-i also see her.

We laughed.

Me:"mxm."

We got to the house. We were listening to music singing all the way here. I went to the kitchen first.

I took out potatoes.

Them:"don't forget us there."

I nodded. I made potatoe chips with oros for all of us. I took a Tupperware containers filled it with warm water. I also took a dry cloth and placed it on my shoulder.

Well Everytime we eat at home

I have to wash everyone's hands. Apparently my Grandfather was a Zulu man. So zinto zakhe ezi.
-these are his things.

I got to them and first kneeled in front of Chumani.

They all looked at me like I'm crazy.

Them:"are you from the rurals ?"

We laughed.

Me:"aa qa I'm used to this."

I said washing Chumani's hands who was smiling like he is crazy. I also smiled.

I went to wash Ntlakanipho's hands than Sekani than Kelvin.

Me:"izani kutya kungapha."

-come the food is on this side.

I said placing both white and brown bread. I have already placed the food and the drink on the table. They all stood up I laughed.

We ate our food.

Sekani:"would eat these for days."

T.O:"me too."

We laughed.

Chumani:"I should wif...."

Our stomachs went grmm. They looked at me.

Them:"what did you put in our food."

Me:"what do you...."

We all ran to the toilet. My tummy was running.
When I was done I walked out. They also walked out.

Them:"Eyodwandoni asidlali ne uf..."

-we are not playing w...

We all ran to the toilet again we walked out at the
same time.

Me:"would I be stupid enough to ..."

We ran to the toilet again. Chumani will have to buy
new supply of toilet papers. We walked out.

Sekani:"s he is right but what did you do."

Me:"jonga ne ndenze tapile. Spice ne sauce Nazi
galelela oros ndenza gala Manzi n..."

-i made the potatoes. Spice and sauce you poured
it for yourself. I used this water...

Chumani:"yiKamfur leyo."

-that's for running tummies.

Us:"what do you mean Kamfur."

Chumani:"into yohambisi si..."

-thing to make your tummy run...

We all ran back to the toilet.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

17

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

This week has been great. I have been studying with my heart keeper.

It has been great cause it benefited the both of us to
acing the tests.

I helped in things she doesn't understand and she
also did the same for me. We didn't study together
when I was writing Business studies and she was
writing Economics.

Sekani is into history cause he wants to be a
Lawyer like his father. Ntlakanipho life science like
his parents. Kelvin physical science but his father is
a judge while his mother is an advocate.

It has been an hour since we have been running
back and forth to the toilet but we are right now.

We laughed looking at each other.

Them: "bifuna nton' kamfur efridge Chustar."

-what was the kamfur doing in the fridge Chumani ?

We laughed. We were now standing cause our butts were sore.

Me: "hai marn last year yabo bebemkile o'Siya so Makhulu wazo drop. a apha o'Nkanyezi since naye esiya eMaxhoseni. zabene susu ngela xetsha and medical aid yabo zayi ngeko so Makhulu wabenzela kla 2L ba maba sele."

-last year Siys and Nizi weren't here so Grandma came to drop them here since she was also going to the rurals. They had stomach aches and their medical aid was with Siya so Grandma made it for them.

We laughed.

Sekani:"wena Eyodwa awuboni ba yiKamfur leya ?"

-didn't you see that, that is Kamfur Eyodwa.

She went to the kitchen and came back with the little bit of Kamfur left in the bottle.

Her:"jonga lennto ?"

-look at this

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"smell sona awusiva ?"

-didn't you hear the smell.

Us:"tch."

We laughed.

Her:"mfondinii yayazi taple chips zinukisa indlu yonke."

-you know potatoes chips makes the whole house smell them.

We laughed.

Kelvin:"nyanisile."

-she is right

Us:"that surely did clean our stomachs."

We shook our heads before laughing. My phone rang it was Siya.

Me:"Taima."

Siya:"jonga zeniphumela apha balapha abazali bo Kelvin"

-look you must all come here. All of your parents are here.

Me:"moja"

He disconnected the call.

Me:"kuthiwa zeni hambe Nam abazali benu ba phakum."

-he said you must all go to my house your parents are there.

My bro's:"sho."

Ndoni:"let's start practicing."

We started doing our work still standing. We took Ndoni home we couldn't even sit right in the car. Sekani was driving.

We got to my house and all their cars were here (The stacks and their wives plus Kelvin's parents).

We got in and stood where they were sitting in the lounge.

Ayola:"nasi mela ninga hlali."

-why are you not sitting down.

Nobuntu:"s he just said. Why are they standing w...."

Mike:"ndasiva isiXhosa Nobuntu."

-i can hear isiXhosa Nobuntu.

We laughed. Kelvin's mother always does that to him it's funny.

Ayabonga:"why are you standing?"

Me:"asi songu Eyodwa."

-isn't it Eyodwa.

They all laughed by just hearing her name.

Cage:"uthenge eyiphii phone norh ?"

-which phone did she buy.

Us:"Samsung Fold."

Sekani:"undi caze kuze zaye qala ubanayo phone.wa ngu Chumani eclass.in."

-she made me laugh when Chumani called her in the class when it was brand new.

Ntlakanipho:"s aylon lamthana uyeway khupa phone yakhe way vula wajonga phone.lwa ngubani waphinda way goba way cola."

-she is crazy she took out her phone and opened it, she looked at who is calling before folding and answering the call.

We all laughed.

Kelvin:"unala Radebe amthandayo."

-than there is Radebe that she loves.

We all laughed.

Them:"we want to hear what she did today."

Me:"akasis elis anga bottle yonke ye Kamfur."

-didn't she make us drink the whole bottle of Kamfur.

Them:"utheni."

-she what?

They burst into laughter. They were even crying.

Snakes:"mxm naxoka Eyodwa soze endze lonto."

-you guys are lying Eyodwa would never do that.

Tailor:"she is too innocent."

We laughed

Us:"hee."

Me:"mama zuke uye phakum bone ba zikhona toilet paper na."

-mom you should go to my house and see if you will find toilet papers.

They laughed more.

Nobuntu:"I need to see this Eyodwa girl."

We laughed.

Ayabonga,Zimi and Thando:"nam"

-me too

We laughed.

Nizi:"didn't you see her kuze beyo thathi Mali ku Kelvin Nobuntu ?"

-didn't you see her when she went to fetch money from Kelvin Nobuntu?

She shook her head.

Kelvin:"zabe ngekho ngala mini."

-they were not at home that day

Ayola:"undii caza ngoku ephuma uthii akakwazi hlala for iti."

-she me made laugh when she got out saying she can't stay for tea.

We laughed.

Cage:"saylon nyani leya."

-she really is crazy.

Lethabo:"uthe kum ephume esithi zoza ne medical bill emsebenzini wam."

-she said to me getting out that she will bring the medical bill to the hospital.

We laughed.

Mike:"I need to see her."

Siya:"why did she prank you today?"

Me:"so siye sayom thata kuba bephumele kokwabo namhlanje..."

-we went to fetch her today since went straight home today...

Thando:"nifunda nonke."

-you all learn together?

Us:"aa no Chumani/ Mna."

-no with me/ Chumani

She nodded.

Nizi:"awuna lungelo lomphazamis a xa ethetha...."

-you don't have the right to talk while he is speaking

.....

Us:"Ndoni qa onelo lungelo."

-ndoni has the right.

We all laughed.

Nobuntu, Zimi, Ayabonga no Thando:"now I seriously have to see her."

We laughed

Nizi:"I will invite her for dinner some day after our trip."

Me:"please whatever she will do cela ningathi Nani nafuna ayenze kuni and ningabino Mona Nani majita Andi funi kwamtu kwindlu yam kle holide."

-please don't say you want it to and don't be jealous also you gents. I don't want anybody in my house.

My bro's laughed.

Them:"what will she do."

My bro's:"ya..."

Me:"aa sanuba xelela funa babeno mona."

-no don't tell them I want them to be jealous.

We laughed.

Sekani:"it's not like zohlala naye."

-you will leave with her.

I looked at him. Everyone laughed.

Me:"baya hamba bonke kokwabo zo hlala yedwa late wena. "

-her family is going she will be all alone.

I smirked everyone laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"anidyoli."

-you guys are not even dating.

Them:"anidyoli?"

-you ain't dating

I nodded. We all laughed.

Snakes and TT:"you were still telling us what happened."

We laughed.

Me:"hai mam safikha moc pha kum. Wahamba wayo yenza kutya sayoty ke nathi xasisithi samncoma gruu izusu baleka saya eztoilet xasim buza fake nton' saphinda sonke saya toilet.

Xasimbuza ba fake nton' wakhupa bottle yeKamfur kuts hiyeke piece becifanba ngamanzi."

-we got to my house and she went to make food. We went to eat as we were complementing her our stomachs went gru. We went to the toilet and all when we asked her what she put in our food she took out a bottle of Kamfur she thought that it's water.

By the time I'm done everyone is laughing.

Them:"uryt aniclean.e zusu ezi."

-she is right she is just cleaning your stomachs.

We laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

18

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

We ate dinner and we went outside only the guys

the ladies are catching up over wine.

Siya:"ooh by the way you guys have to hijack cars. 6 of them by the end of next week."

Kelvin's parents know we are gangsters. Apparently Mike was also a gangster. He was also trained by Scott. But he stopped right after Kelvin was born.

He also does heists with the Stacks here and there just to enjoy the good life.

Me:"where exactly ?"

Mike:"there will be a party hosted by one of the gangsters. It's a dangerous job but we trust you guys to pull through."

Sekani:"but there is only 4 of us and we need 6 cars."

Them:"you guys will figure it out. You know we don't want a bigger circle so you have to figure it out."

Ntlakanipho:"we will need the details of the party. How many guards will be there and all."

Tailor:"we will send them to you before we go tommorow morning."

We nodded. This will be a hard task.

Kelvin:"we are talking about gangsters here surely their cars have trackers placed somewhere not at the usual spot where they are."

TT:"that's for you guys to figure out we taught you well. I know you will pull through."

Mamber:"plus you will be getting 20 million from the buyers."

We smiled.

Us:"it will be ours right ?"

They smirked.

Me:"I'm taking Ndoni to St Tropez Don't get confused I'm talking about the one in France for mcela beli medi lam."

-ask her to be my girlfriend.

We all laughed.

Them:"you are whipped."

We laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

I woke up and my brothers are already gone. I'm actually planning to live with Chumani this 2 week holiday.

September holidays are usually 1 week but we won't be going to school next week so 2 week holiday.

And I want to create memories this holiday with Chumani. I want it to be the best holiday ever.

I want us to do crazy things together. We just finished our last paper which is Mathematics.

It was a great paper cause i enjoyed everything. The paper was flawing. I loved it.

Ntlakanipho:"I'm hosting a pens down party today I will send you all the details in our WhatsApp group."

He said to the class.

Class:"ndipha."

-i will be there.

We all laughed. The teacher had already ran to the office apparently her daughter was in an accident. Sham.

Kelvin:"let's go buy meat and booze lots of booze."

Sekani:"also lots of meat."

He said eyeing me. We laughed.

Chumani:"let's go we will follow behind no Ndoni."

We all walked to his car. My bag for the holiday is already in his car. I know sifast but it's life you have to live it to the fullest.

Chumani:"yazi lemphahla izo hlala pha kum ke."

-you know those clothes will stay at my house.

I was the one driving. We laughed.

Me:"yagula."

-you are mad.

Him:"it's not like awuzo thenga ezinye."

-you will buy new ones.

We laughed.

Me:"I don't have money to play with."

Him:"ngubanii ow yakho?"

-who is your boyfriend ?

I looked at him smirking. He also smirked. He placed his hand on top of my hand as it was on top of the gear.

We got to the mall at the same time as my bro's. They were also driving their own cars.

Me:"let's first chance. Who will allow school kids in a liquor store."

We all took out clothes from the cars we came using. We went to KFC to change.

I got out last.

Chumani:"you took your time hey."

Me:"I'm a girl duuh."

We Chuckled. We went back to the cars to place the uniform there before going to buy lots and lots of meat. We also bought 2 trolleys full of alcohol.

It was different kinds of alcohol. Me and Chumani went to his crib while the others went to Ntlakanipho's. I just want to drop my clothes and take my DJ ing equipment.

Chumani:"can you please make me something light to eat before we go."

The time was 1pm. The party will start at 6pm.

Me:"take out something for me to wear so long."

He pecked my lips before going upstairs with my suitcase. I made burgers for us. 1 1 if it was a different day than it would have been 2 2.

He came back downstairs only wearing his summer short. He was shirtless. I was drooling over the sexy dude in front of me.

Him:"take a picture they last longer."

We laughed. He sat down. I went to take warm water in a container. I kneeled in front of him and washed his hands.

He was all smiley. I looked at him and smiled. When I was done I disposed the water in the sink, washed my hands than walked back with our food.

Him:"thank you."

I nodded.

Him:"my mom and her friends basically o'makazi bam ba funa uku bona."

-my aunt's wants to see you.

I looked at him shocked.

Him:"they are harmless. Uba bonile kuze uyo celi Mali zakho moc. Qa khukho abanye nabo abafazi beza grootie zasiye kuwe nazo."

-you saw them when you went to ask for your money. But there is others. They are wife's of the gentlemen we came to see you with.

Me:"bazo thini undi bona kwam?"

-what will they say when they see me ?

He laughed.

Him:"bafunu kwazi kllk always sathetha ngawe."

-they want to see you we always talk about you.

I nodded. He took my hand and kissed it.

Him:"zoza moc ?"

-you will come?

Me:"yeah ndizoya."

-yes I will go.

I said smiling. He kneeled down in front of me and we kissed.

He carried me to the bedroom without breaking the kiss. We both striped naked still kissing. We walked to the shower.

He placed me down. His cock was rubbing my nunu all this time.

Him:"let's take a shower so that we can go."

We kissed before taking a shower singing like we always do.

We got out and went to lotion. We were wearing matching outfits. White t-shirts and denim jeans with white airforces.

Him:"make up ?"

Me:"I'm not a fan."

Him:"good. Andiwa thandi lamadaka noske bengu Ntombi kunoba ubengu Beyonce."

-i don't like that mud you can rather be ntombi than being Beyonce.

We laughed.

Me:"mxm phambene."

-you crazy.

He held my waist from behind and kissed and bite my neck.

Him:"about you. If you weren't dark I was going to leave love bites all over your body."

We laughed.

Me:"thank God I'm black."

We laughed. I walked away to take my equipment
he spanked my small ass.

Me:"ouch."

I said giggling. He chuckled. We walked out went to
Ntlakanipho's crib. It was 2pm now. We walked in
hand in hand .

They whistled we kissed.

Them:"hai niya batyaza ngoku."

-you are out of line now.

We laughed breaking the kiss.

Chumani:"what's left to do now?"

Them:"nothing. Sesizi basile ne nkuni."

-we have already lighten up the woods.

Me:"no need for salads. They will be just a waste."

Them:"duh sayazi."

-we know.

They rolled their eyes. We laughed. I set up my equipment. There are speakers inside and outside of the house.

We hired a guard to stand by the stairs. They don't want people going upstairs. There is a toilet downstairs.

It was 8pm now and the place was already packed. The music was also flowing I was playing my things.

And everyone was loving it like expected. By 11pm I was tired I just played continues music. I want to sit with my bro's.

Me:"I need to drink now."

I took a bottle of sealed tanqueray.

Chumani:"mnike into yodasha Kelvin."

-give her something to dash with Kelvin.

Me:"aa ndigrnd."

-no I'm good.

They looked at me I just smiled.

I started drinking from the bottle. We were chatting and laughing. The alcohol started kicking in. We were all drunk now.

Chumani:"andiyazi guys why Ndoni engade andi plite."

-i don't know why Ndoni doesn't approached me.

Kelvin:"nawe slow njayam bazom thatha ke."

-you are also slow they will take her.

T.O.:"tch."

Me:"uphi Radebe guys ndimphendule."

-where is Radebe so that I can answer him.

Sekani:"nanku lapha camkwako."

-he is right next to you.

Me:"you know I'm getting to know you from the inside out. But I will approach you soon don't worry."

I said sipping my tanqueray.

Him:"it has been a long time of me waiting patiently for you. I love you okay."

Me:"I love you too."

I stood up.

Him:"where are you going sthandwa sam."

Me:"I need to use the toilet."

He nodded. I stood up balancing with the walls. Sekani came and accompanied me to the toilet upstairs.

I felf like vomiting.

Me:"can you please hold my hair back I need to vomit."

He did as told. Vomited in the sink and than rinsed my mouth. Bendi gaba kabuhlungu.

Me:"I'm never drinking alcohol again."

I said crying. He wiped my tears before hugging me.

Me:"I'm never drinking again."

I attempted to Walk but stop and went to look at myself on the mirror.

I cried.

Sekani:"what's wrong?"

Me:"funu Radebe wam umna."

-i want my Radebe.

I cried more looking at myself on the mirror.

Sekani:"I will go and fetch him sunxama."

-wait

He was also drunk. I nodded. As he walked out Chumani got in. I hugged him.

Me:"why undishiyile mhh?"

-why did you leave me ?

Chumani:"I'm here now."

Me:"hamba ke cause andisaku funi infact it's over."

-go cause I don't want you anymore....

He walked towards the door. I cried more he came to hug me again.

Me:"your leaving me again how can you be so Irresponsible."

Chumani:"but you said it's over."

I laughed playing with his nose.

Me:"I was just joking okay. I would never do that. I must say your nose looks cute. Our first born should have it."

I played with it giggling. He also laughed.

Him:"I will go fix the bed for you."

I cried.

Him:"what's wrong."

Me:"I want to sleep in your arms."

We walked out and i blacked out on our way to the room. I woke up and I was in Chumani's pjama's.

My headache was on another level. This is the worst headache ever. I looked besides me and Chumani was still sleeping.

I waked downstairs wearing a gown on top and sleepers. I got to the fridge and there was nothing.

Everyone ate everything yesterday fuck. I'M so fucken hungry and I need pills. I took Chumani's car keys and drove to the mall still in pjama's.

I walked out and everyone was starting at me I didn't care. I was also wearing a pantyhose on my

head.

I walked to mugg and bean. Everyone looked at me as I stepped inside.

Me:"nevermind me I know that I'm crazy. J ust that my brothers finished food yesterday so I woke up hungry wabe sith mugg and bean Iza Kum Nam ndakbawela."

-mugg and bean was come to me I'm also craving for you.

Everyone bursted into laugher.

-
-
-
-
-

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

19

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

EYODWA

After getting my order. I walked to shoprite since i wanted grandpa. people were also looking at me there. i bought 10 of them.

I went back to Ntlakanipho's crib they were all sitting at the front with an empty bottle of cold

water.

chumani:"i almost sent the navy to search for you."

me:"i went to get these. since there wasn't any food left."

i gave them the grandpa's. i had already taken mine in the car.

they all looked at me like i'm crazy.

me:"what?"

them:"did you go to the mall looking like that?"

they said biting their muffins.

me:"yeah. Akhonti wrongo moc?"

-there is nothing wrong

chumani:"nayo ne pantyhose"

-with the pantyhose as well ?

me:"yeah"

we laughed.

kelvin:"she really is crazy."

me:"there is nothing wrong here these are clothes as well we all wear pjama's so what ?"

chumani:"thank god they are big you not showing

anything that belongs to me."

sekani:"yuuh zolo beku mnandi majita niphi esithi
i'm never drinking alcohol again."

-yesterday it was cool where were you when she
said

we bursted into laughter.

me:"mxm naxoka not umna."

-you lying not me.

chumani:"uthe kum my nose is cute"

we laughed more.

chumani:"gqiba kwake wandi lahla wathi she is just
joking ekhala ke phoff."

-she than dumped me than she said she is joking she was even crying.

we laughed.

me:"mxm you all are lying now i would never say those things."

ntla:"caze kuze bezis ithi zathandana nda qondba kumnandi kwa love department."

-they made me laugh when they said they love each other i knew right there that it is cool in the love department.

later on after cleaning and buying food for ntle we all went our seprate ways.

we won't be going out today but we will tommorow. we got to the crib, me and chumani.

chumani:"cuddle and watch a movie ?"

i nodded smiling like a child that has been given candy.

we watched mostly romantic movies.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

chumani

after watching movies we fall asleep. ndoni has been turning for the past hour.

i woke and looked at her. she had her hands on her stomach. i opened the whole blanket.

there was blood every where that explains it she is on her periods.

reason why i'm not panicking is because i'm used to this. when nkanyezi started her first period Nizi was not at home. so i had to tell what i know.

i wore my gown took my car keys and drove to the nearest garage. i bought the pads than drove back home .

the time is 3am incase you are wondering. i made bubble bath for her. when i was done i want to wake her up.

me:"Ndoni vuka"

-ndoni wake up.

her:"mhhh"

she was in pain.

me:"vuka uzovas a ke beno lala my love.'

-wake up so that you can take a bath.

her:"mm susu sam sibuhlungu marn."

-my stomache is sore

me:"period pains. vuka."

she didn't. i took her and she was still holding her
stomache.

her:"why uthi mandi vuke."

-why did you say i must wake up?

me:"you are on your periods."

she looked down embarrassed. i placed her on the toilet seat and stripped her naked.

me:"i dont see why you are embarrassed about your periods."

she was avoiding eye contact.

me:"hey look at me."

she was already in the water. i made her look at me.

me:"i dont know why you embarressed. i'm here to take care of you. you always take care of me just let me take care of you this once. okay?"

i said kissing her. she nodded. i washed her even though she was a little bit shy she was looking down all this time.

after washing her, i lotioned her. i took out one of her underwears so that i can put in the pad for her.

her:"yeke i will do it myself."

i didnt let her be i did it for her. after that i made her wear a warm pjama's. i took her and placed her on the couch i took the sheets and the pjama bottoms of the dirty pjama's.

she stood attempting to take the dirty stuff.

me:"yeka just sit there and chill i will be taking care of you today okay?"

she nodded. i took the things downstairs. i placed them in the washing machine. after washing them i hanged them outside. i walked back in and went upstairs to our room.

she was sleeping on the couch with a blanket on top of her. i took out new sheets and made the bed. when i was done i took her from the couch and we cuddled to sleep again.

morning came and she was still sleeping. i took a shower did everything i needed to do. i walked downstairs to make breakfast for her.

i walked back upstairs with a farmhouse breakfast and hot chocolate. i walked back upstairs.

she was still sleeping. i kissed her all over her cute face. she moaned.

me:"you have to take a shower baby remember you are on your periods."

she opened her eyes. she looked better than in the early hours.

her:"hey."

me:"how you feeling today."

her:"much better. i only get period pains once in those 3 days."

me:"noted."

we laughed. great thing she is laughing.

me:"go take a shower so that you can have breakfast."

she stood up and walked to the bathroom. i made the bed so long. she came out to lotion when she was done wearing her clothes she came to sit next to me on the couch.

i fed her, her food and she drank the hot chocolate.

me:"we will be meeting the guys at KFC before going to the chisanyama for chillaz."

her:"lets go we dont want them complaining do we."

we laughed. we walked out to the car. we drove off.

me:"tommorow i'm taking you out ngacifanba ndikusa ko crispy(potatoe chips place) nje ngalama ow yakho."

-dont think i'm taking you to crispy like your boyfriends.

we burst ed into laughter.

her:"mxm."

we got to KFC. we spotted the guys near the window.

us:"majita"

i was bro hugging them while she was hugging them.

sekani:"bucket?"

we nodded. he walked to go and order.

ntlakanipho:"sisaya chisanyama moc ?"

-are we still going to the chisanyama.

us:"nakanjani."

we laughed. sekani came back with the meat.

ndoni:"onga wafuniyo amafele awasapha kum."

-if you don't want the skin give it to me

we burst ed into laugher.

we started eating having a chat laughing as always.
ndoni called the waiter.

her:"how can i help you?"

ndoni:"aniwa thengisi amafele ?"

-dont you sell skin?

i guess she was loud enough cause everyone
laughed.

waiter:"aa sis"

-no

she said laughing.

ndoni:"haike onga wafuniyo zaze nawo apha kum."
-if you dont want them give them to me.

we all bursted into laughter. some were even in
tears from crying.

me and my bro's:"dont embarrass us."

we laughed.

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

.

not edited.

CHUMANI'S LIFE

20

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

We were at the chisanyama now. It's so relaxing here. It's a Sunday afternoon.

Ntla:"tomorrow we should meet at the warehouse. We need a strategy for the mission."

Ndoni:"yeah we can't afford getting caught."

We looked at her. She was talking randomly cause she is clueless in what we are talking about.

We laughed at her.

Kelvin:"you full of joke's but we could die here."

Ndoni:"money heist again?"

We shook our heads.

Sekani:"s pin.a motto eziy6."

-hijacking 6 cars.

She counted us using her fingers.

Her:"but the is only 5 of us."

We looked at her.

Her:"4 I mean."

We laughed she can be crazy when she wants to.

Me:"we need a strong plan but we will discuss everything tommorow how this shit will work out."

They all nodded.

Me:"v'tsek ndoni."

We laughed. We continued drinking not something strong.

We even danced a bit. At midnight we all went our separate ways.

We cuddled to sleep with My Flower. We woke up at 10. We are still going to the dinner today.

Her:"good morning."

Me:"morning how did you sleep my love."

We were still sitting in bed. She had her head on top of my chest.

Her:"like a baby as always."

We kissed.

Me:"let's take a bath so that we can go shopping, warehouse and than to our dinner."

Her:"but I don't have clothes."

Me:"that's why I said shopping."

We Chuckled. We walked to the bathroom and took a bath together.

Her:"kupha lomnwe wakho umde kum."

-take this long finger of yours out of me.

She moaned. I was finger fucking her. I slipped in the second finger before upping my pace.

Her:"Chumani."

She was loosing her breath slowly. She always does. I wonder how she will be when we doing the real thing. I can't wait.

I took them out before licking them. I always do that. We got done we walked downstairs.

Me:"should we start by the salon or shopping first."

Her:"salon."

I nodded. We started at the salon. She took of her braids and styled her Afro. She was so beautiful I must say.

I trimmed my fade a bit.

Me:"yazi bo bamhle kwako funeke yeke lennto yakho yofakela marn."

-see how beautiful you are. You must stop doing these things and stay with your natural hair.

I said patting her afro carefully. She giggled. I gave her a peck before we drove off to the mall.

We started at Wimpy for breakfast.

Her:"so where are you taking me out to ?"

She asked smiling. I know that smile. It makes you confess everything but not today.

Me:"that smile of yours won't work today you will see tonight."

I said kissing her hand before feeding her the sausage on her plate.

Her:"that's not fair."

She sulked.

Me:"it is my love. But you will love the place trust me."

I kissed her hand again before giving it a squeeze. After we were done we walked to the boutiques around.

She picked a white power suit but not trousers she picked shorts. I just bought black chino pants with black polo neck and a black blazer.

We went to the warehouse and the guys were already playing FIFA 20.

Ndoni:"xaku ngena thina funeke nime klk tchini."
-when we get in you must stand.

We all laughed.

Sekani:"you should always look that way."

She did a little twirl. We laughed whistling.

Kelvin:"if andi fumani mtu by next week than ndiya yeka same time. Hit and run qa ke ngoku."

-if I don't find a girlfriend by next week I'm done. I Will just do hit and run.

Us:"nam."

-me too.

We all said as a union. They looked at me and Ndoni. We all laughed.

Sekani:"niphambene nina."

-you guys are crazy

Me:"ngantonii ?"

-about what ?

Ntlakanipho:"why ain't you dating. Even a blind person can see that you two were meant to be together."

Kelvin:"tch."

I looked at Ndoni she also looked at me. We were not smiling just looking at each others eyes with breaking the eye contact.

I saw love and affection in her eyes. I really do love her. J ust happy that tonight is happening.

We both smiled at the same time before hugging. I kissed her forehead.

Kelvin:"I'm definitely posting this."

He said looking at his phone. They were all looking at their phones.

Ntlakanipho and Sekani:"me too."

Sekani:"look at my recent post."

I took out my phone and looked at his recent post it was a recent picture of me and Ndoni looking at each and another one where we are hugging with me kissing her forehead.

The caption was "they might both deny it but the spark between them can't be missed. This is what I call true love."

The picture had 1k likes 200 comments and 199 shares already. Some where saying they want a relationship like this.

We are their favorite couple.

Sekani:"so many share likes and comments. I will be promoting my accounts with you guys."

We all laughed.

Ndoni:"what about the people sending me texts will you answer them?"

We laughed out loud.

Ntlakanipho:"we all know that Chumani is not a smiling person but now that she is in his life he does. Not only him but his friends too. The spark can't be missed nyani. It was shared kla group yeschool ka fenge."

-in the schools public group in Facebook.

Kelvin:"some are wishing for your kind of relationship I think you guys should post a video. Or go live."

Me:"but I did post that video from Botswana."

I did and it also went viral girls wishing they had boyfriends that could sing for them.

Ntlakanipho:"enye kkl just nje bone reaction zabanthu."

-another one just to see peoples reactions.

We sulked. They made us sit down.

Ndoni:"let's just take pictures I promise we will post a video tonight."

Me:"yeah plus we are going out on a dinner so we will take a video there."

Them:"mxm."

We laughed. We started planning the hijacking.

Sekani:"basically kuzobakho guards around the club. Parking lot there will be 20 guards."

-there will be

Ntlakanipho:"and the cars that we have to take are the ones mostly guarded."

Me:"since they are doing human trafficking."

Kelvin:"we will be basically saving the girls too."

Ndoni:"the cars are all bullet proof moc ?"

We nodded curious in what she will be saying.

Ndoni:"simple we hack the cars so that we can get in. We will be acting like drunkards coming out from the club. Shoot the guards speed off to point A where we will be taking out the trackers than point B here were we will be meeting the buyer. Since we will be needing 6 cars. 2 of you will hook the other car at back and speed off. I don't know how but that's the only way we can get the 6th car."

She was serious wearing her eye glasses drawing up on the board. We all smirked looking at her.

Her:"what?"

She looked at us. We were still smirking.

Us:"great plan wow."

We all hugged her. She giggled.

Sekani:"Thursday we are doing this."

Kelvin:"I will look for point A so long."

Me:"just know that this is your last heist Ndoni."

She looked at me.

Her:"I'm not promising a thing."

Me:"Eyodwandoni"

I said firmly.

Her:"see he demanded me to do something. He didn't even ask and my stupid heart obeys him."

She said laughing and we laughed. I gave her a peck.

Kelvin:"mxm ezi."

We laughed. We chilled playing PS singing and all. Me and Eyodwa went to the house to freshen up.

We wore the clothes we bought. She was wearing sandals and I carvela.

Me:"you know you got big boobs but you want to wear that. Iphi lavest yakho mnyama."

-where is that black vest of yours.

She didn't wear anything underneath but those plastic bra's(see through) and her boobs were out

to play and they are big. Nazazi moc eza suit zenu.

Her:"why."

Me:"my assets are out to play."

I sulked. She kissed me.

Her:"phola let's go."

She pulled my hand she was gorgeous. Her small as was also out. Tsii madoda. All I see is a goddess when I see her.

I drove to the restaurant. It's Aunt Thando's restaurant. It is a great place. Tailor did well here. He surprised her on her birthday.

Me:"this is my aunt's place you will see her when you go to my house for dinner."

I said walking hand in hand with her.

Her:"her place is great can't believe a black woman owns this place."

Me:"you better believe it."

I said kissing her cheek.

Waiter:"Plaatjies J r."

They all know me here since I always hang out around here when I have time too.

Me:"Musa"

We bro hugged.

Him:"I see you got your self a dark beauty."

Eyodwa smiled.

Me:"yandazi klk ta."

-you know me man.

We laughed.

Him:"let me take you to your table."

He took us to our table. It was full here with mostly black people as always. I like it when other black people support each other.

Ndoni:"I love this place already black people support each other here."

Me:"I guess we are thinking about the same thing."

We laughed. I pulled a chair for her. Musa came with the menus.

Me:"mind taking pictures of me and my girl ndaku cela ta."

-please man.

He took the phone and took beautiful pictures of me and my wife. I posted the pictures. We sat down after placing our orders.

Me:"I just saw the most beautiful girl."

She was hurt by what I said cause I was wondering around.

Her:"uphi?"

-where

She said also looking around.

Me:"jonge nxele. Unga jump.isi."

-look at your left. Don't look fast.

She looked slowly to the left only to be met by a mirror. She looked for a long time at the mirror before she actually realized that was talking about her.

She smiled and her eyes sparkled. The diamond

earrings she had on made them spark more.

She turned to look at me and we smiled at each other.

Me:"you really are beautiful never forget that."

She had a tear in her eye and she wiped it.

Her:"thank you so much. You also do look handsome."

I smirked and we laughed. Our starters came. We will be eating a 3 course meal.

Me:"you will never wear like that again. I should look for a cloth."

We laughed.

Her:"phambene."

-you crazy.

Me:"uthini?"

-what did you say?

She laughed.

Her:"Xolo klk yuuh. I don't want to die."

-i'm sorry.

I laughed.

Me:"at least awuzobe bulewe ngomnye umtu
zobulawa ndim."

-you will not get killed by anyone else but me.

We laughed or main course came.

Her:"ube ungu bani wena."

-and who are you ?

Good thing she asked I didn't know how I was going to approach her properly. I always get nervous when I'm around her.

Me:"that's the reason why we are here tonight.
J onga Eyodwandoni Langa ndak thanda and kudala ndiku thanda. Kamnandi nawe yabona ba ndinjani xandi hleli nawe. Ndayazi wawuthe funi nyanga kuze kwazi dyola nomnye umtu but dikiwe umna ngoku zamile uku Linda gqa andisa kwazii Ngapha koko ndifuna beli medi lam funa uthi umna wena.
Wonke umtu yabona ba sathanda gqa funa ibe Official ngoku. Dikiwe kubuzwa ba sadyola na ndithi

hai. Funa ukubonisa uthanda ngayo yonke indla endi kwazii ngayo not lanto siyenzayo. Ndaku cela sthandwa sam ubengo wam. Ndaku thanda Ndoni yam. Cela vume Radebe wakho?"

-look Eyodwandoni Langa I love you and it's been a long time since I have loved you. You also see how I am around you. I know you once said you want to take a break for a month before dating anyone else but i can't anymore I want you to be my girlfriend I want to be known as yours. Everyone sees that we love each other but I want us to be official now. Sick and tired of being asked if we are dating and I have to say no. I want to show you love in every way I can not what we are doing now. Please my love be mine. I love you My Ndoni. Can you please please say yes to your Radebe.

Sunday blues by Langa Mavusa played.

Me:"Stormy Sunday Blues

Rolling around the room

You seem to hide your smiles

With diamond coloured Hughes

And baby, I want my love with you

You should be here nowhere else but here (I sang
placing my hand on my chest on the left side)

The rain keeps falling

You should be here nowhere else but here

The rain keeps falling

Morning rose with gloom and

Eyes are dark and coloured blue

A rave sunshine and

Promise that i will never leave you

I'LL save you from the heavy clouds

Cause memories fade, face

Andi I want to share my life with you

You should be here nowhere else but here

The rain keeps falling

You should be here nowhere else but here

The rain keeps falling

Love don't leave me

Love done leave me

Love, love won't stay.

Won't you stay, won't you stay with me

Stay with me, stay with me baby

Stay with me, stay with me."

Everyone clapped I looked around and everyone was listening me. Some taking a video. Eyodwa was even crying.

I walked to her were she was sitting. I kneeled before her. I wiped her tears before we kissed.

Crowd:"nco."

We pulled out. Everyone mind their own business now.

Ndoni: "I would like to be your girlfriend."

We kissed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

21

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

Chumani:"I love you okay ?"

Me:"I love you too."

He kissed my hands.

Him:"I will marry you 1 day."

Me:"can't wait to be Mrs. Plaatjies 1 day. Mas ambe marn apha."

-let's go now.

Him:"awuyi funi des ert?"

-don't you want desert ?

I shook my head. He called the waiter and payed the bill. We got home and I pinned him against the door and kissed him.

Him:"aa baby I don't think your ready for me."

He said through the kiss.

Me:"I am."

Him:"are you sure."

I nodded.

Him:"I need words Ndoni yam."

Me:"I am sure owam."

He smiled before pinning me against the wall. We kissed. He lifted me up and I wrapped my legs around his waist. And my arms around his neck.

He grabbed my ass with 1 hand while the plays with my tits. He walked upstairs.

He kicked the door open and stepped inside. he placed me carefully on top of the bed without breaking the kiss.

Clothes were flying around the room now. we were both naked. He left my lips went for my neck. He sucked it. He lift my neck and went to my tits.

He sucked the left breast while the other was playing with my right breast. He left love bites on my breast.

He kissed my clit.

Him:"today you will be meeting your prince."

He said kissing it before taking me to cloud nine. He muffed the living shit out of me. I was moaning on top of my lungs while pushing his head in.

I reached my climax I felt my organs building up. I released in his mouth. He licked me dry before coming to kiss me. His lips were sour.

Radebe met my entrance. He tried getting in but couldn't. He groaned in frustrated.

He ended up entering. I jumped Abit and he pulled me again.

Him:"vula amehlo Ndoni yam."

-open your eyes my Ndoni.

I opened my eyes as he was thrusting in slowly. I moaned as my walls were breaking.

Him:"fuck your tight and warm. I love you and I will always love you okay ?"

I nodded.

Him:"words Ndoni."

Me:"I love you too."

Him:"this will hurt but please be patient with me."

Me:"I will be."

Him:"Don't close your eyes. I want you to look at me through out. I love you."

He gave me a peck before thrusting in and out again. We were keeping eye contact through out. I was stratching his back.

It was painful at first but pleasure was starting to kick in. I was enjoying this. Our groans and moans filled the room.

He upped his pace. We were still looking at each other. The connection was to much for my eyes. I saw love and affection in his eyes.

I felt connected to him. Mind, body and soul. I love him so much. He came to kiss me.

We both cum at the same time. We were breathing heavily and he was on top of me as heavy as he was.

Him:"thank you for giving me your purity I love you okay."

Me:"I love you too. Suka Kum klk."
-get of me.

He chuckled before getting of me and went to the bathroom he came back with a towel. He wiped me and took me to the bathroom. He placed me in the bath tub. Wandi tswikila lamanzi. I jumped.

Me:"hll aah."

He chuckled.

Him:"hlala baby azoba ryt."

-sit they will be fine.

I sat down.

Him:"I will be back now. I want to change the sheets."

I nodded. I relaxed in the bath.

In the morning we had another steamy round.

Him:"I love how tight you are."

He said breathing heavily next to me. I smiled.

Him:"what made you give me your Virginity so early. I thought you were going to wait for 8 months or something."

He said brushing my hair. I was laying on top of his chest. I chuckled.

Me:"I was ready for you. I mean I love you so much. And my heart wanted you more. It doesn't matter to me for how long I should wait. I trust you with my all. That's what made me give it to you on the 5th of September. At the start of our relationship."

I said looking at him. He smiled before kissing me.

Him:"let's go take a shower. Today we are chilling in

door."

We went to take a shower and wore sweatpants and a vest only. We walked downstairs.

Me:"what are you having for breakfast."

I was already in the kitchen.

Him:"fruit salad. I'm not that hungry."

Me:"what did you eat."

I said moving around the kitchen he was watching me.

Him:"you."

I looked at him and he smirked. I laughed.

Me:"mxm."

Him:"awubaweli enye round beno hluta?"

-don't you want another round so that I can be full.

Me:"tsayiwe my pussy is sore as we s..."

Him:"uthinii ?"

-what did you say ?

He was already pinning me against the fridge.

Me:"yayazii moc nawe ndithetha sa."

-you also know I don't think before I speak.

I moaned cause he was finger fucking me.

Him:"stop driving me crazy."

He groaned before looking at his erection.

Him:"you will have to fix this."

He bite his lower lip. I smirked.

Me:"after we ate I promise."

He closed his eyes before taking out his finger. He licked it.

Me:"yathanda muncana no bontsi marn vasa ezo

zandla."

-you like licking your hands wash those hands.

He smirked and went to sit on the high chairs again.
I laughed.

Me:"mxm."

I started doing the fruit salad.

Him:"you don't understand umnandi nxakii yakho."

He said placing his head on his hand.

Me:"I would be rolling my eyes right now but
andikwazi."

-i can't.

Him:"zange ikhu fundise la ow yakho."

-didn't that boyfriend of your teach you.

I looked at him and we laughed.

Me:"sundi qala."

-don't start me.

We laughed.

Him:"nazenza into zodyola yerre."

-you do things of dating.

Me:"ngathethi."

-don't talk.

Him:"imbi la poni."

-that dude was ugly.

Me:"umhle tch."

-he is beautiful.

Him:"sundi xeleda nge yellow bone umna hai hai hai zimbi eza way funeke ubeyi dark chocolate nje ngam."

-don't tell me about a yellow bone. They are ugly you must be dark chocolate like me.

Me:"are you trying to say Ntlakanipho umbi?"

-his ugly?

Him:"andiwa ncomi amajita baby but uryt yena yamfanela ubu yellow bone."

-i don't complement man baby but his alright. being

a yellow bone suits him.

I looked at him and we laughed.

Me:"mahle amajita amhlope."

-yellow bone guys are beautiful.

Him:"kuwe."

-too you.

We laughed.

Him:"norh theni ? Sundi qela seku theni ngoku sewu ncoma amanye amajita."

-and than what ? Don't fuck with me why are complementing other guys.

We laughed.

Me:"you started it."

Him:"hayke ow yakho gay."

-your boyfriend is gay.

I looked at him.

Me:"I will take you to church phele yonke lonto my love."

Him:"and that won't change me darling."

He sounded gay.

Me:"phinda."

-say that again.

I said holding a Jug full of water. He stood up walking back.

Him:"and that won't change me darling."

I chased him around the house with the jug of water. We were both laughing.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

22

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

We were now eating.

Me:"you will wash those clothes."

My clothes were wet.

Her:"ayizo kwazi."

-it can't be.

Me:"you made them wet."

Her:"you sounded gay."

Me:"this argument isn't going anywhere."

Her:"kakade."

She tried rolling her eyes. We laughed.

Me:"so I will bring 2 two wheel self balancing scooter. The one that falls first while have to wash the dishes and clothes."

Her:"yagula."

-you mad.

Me:"nothing up for discussion."

I went to the spare room. There are 4 scooters here.
Mine and my bro's. I took 2 and walked downstairs.

Me:"let the game begin."

Her:"how will I wash the dishes."

She was balancing herself holding me.

Me:"sundi bamba swine."

-don't hold me.

I said riding away from her. We laughed.

Me:"balance the same way you do on your skateboard."

I ride to the kitchen. She almost fall and we laughed.

Her:"aa this is unfair. Radebe let's do another challenge."

We laughed. She hold the chair.

Me:"not happening."

Her:"okay okay if I fall don't laugh."

I laughed. She ended up balancing probably. She took the plates and ride to were I was standing in the kitchen.

We washed the dishes still on the scooters.

Her:"if I fall your helping me wash the clothes."

Me:"as if you will."

Her:"I will."

She turned around and we kissed. I grabbed her ass.

Me:"s encinci mntaka bawo."

-they are small.

Her:"oks alayo yazithanda."

-you love them.

We laughed.

Me:"Kakade. Zezam qa."

-they are mine.

Her:"not wedwa."

-not alone.

I looked at her. And she laughed.

Her:"you so cute when you jealous."

She said playing with my nose. We kissed.

Me:"yayi thanda lempumlo."

-you love my nose.

We laughed.

Her:"it's cute haibo."

I gave her a peck.

Me:"let's go watch a movie or something."

Her:"let's go."

We ride to the lounge. I switched on the TV and Thinking out Loud by Ed Sheeran played.

Us:"as dants e."

-let's dance.

We laughed. We danced Still on the scooters it was actually fun. I was enjoying myself.

The next day we went to Kelvin's house.

Sekani:"na qibelisa Nini uba online ?"

-when last were you online.

Me and Ndoni:"Monday."

Kelvin:"ndithe nqa la video yenu yase restaurant satrenda nangoku."

-i knew it that video of yours from the restaurant is still trending.

Ndoni:"seems like we trending these days. Tsii."

Us:"Madoda."

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"kaze nenyama pha baweli braai."

-come with meat I want to braai it.

Us:"thetha nabani sarni ?"

-who are you talking to?

Him:"Nani."

-to you.

Me:"rhaa lomtu una 14."

-this 14 year old.

Ndoni:"14 !!!"

We all laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"mxm nabona ke."

-you see.

Kelvin:"ndayazi mncinci but zange ndiyi qonde ba umncicnci laway."

-i know your small but I never knew you were this small.

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"ndina 15 guys haibo."

-i'm 15 years old.

We laughed.

Sekani:"Kelvin thethi ngathi mdala kodwa una 15 naye tsii."

-Kelvin talks like his old but he is also 15.

We laughed.

Kelvin:"mxm."

Ndoni:"rhaa hleli nabanthwana apha."

-i'm sitting with kids here.

We laughed.

Us:"bani mntana ?"

-who is a child ?

Ndoni:"nini."

-you.

Us:"nganya sizi grootie thina."

-you shitting now we are men.

We laughed.

Ndoni:"oks alayo niba ncinci."

-you small.

Us:"mxm."

Ndoni:"lelok ncama."

-you are giving up now.

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"hai marn kanizeni nale nyama sityeni."

-no marn come with this meat so that we can eat.

Us:"hamboy thatha."

-go take it.

We braai the meat we were now sitting on camp chairs eating our meat near the pool.

Ndoni:"Kani bopheni lenja."

-tie this dog up.

Kelvin's dog was running around. We laughed at her.

Me:"yekainja wethu."

-leave the dog.

We laughed.

Sekani:"thank God at the party we have to wear masks."

Us:"what are we in some Disney Blockbuster movie."

We bursted into laugher.

Sekani:"nits hayiwe kanjani."

-you crazy.

We laughed a big piece from Ndoni's plate fall. The dog came to eat it.

Ndoni:"yiiih lomqundu wenja bendizayitya mna le nyama rhaa yuuh engaka akathethi nange peice ke. Yuuuh yintoni lenja bambe jackpot engaka."

-i was about to eat this meat you this big piece not

even the small one . Yuuh this dog got a jackpot.

We bursted into laughter. She had her hands on her head frowning.

Me:"yafana wethu baby bimdaka."

-its the same baby it was dirty.

Her:"I was going to wash it."

We laughed out loud. We were in tears now.

Me:"ms elis i drink ngoku my love."

-give him the drink now.

Her:"hai nobu phambene."

-maybe you crazy.

We laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

Sorry for the short insert.

CHUMANI'S LIFE

23

.

.

.

.

.

- .
- .
- .

Chumani

It's Thursday today meaning it's the day of the hijacking. I can't wait.

We were at the warehouse now. Ndoni was upstairs taking a phonecall with her family.

Sekani:"yona nto happy these days ngathi yatyiswa."

-you are happy these day like your having sex.

I looked at him playing with my small Beard. They whistled.

Ntlakanipho:"hai lekaka."

We all laughed.

Kelvin:"yaxoka kange atye."

-he is lying he did have sex.

Me:"bani Chustar ?"

-who is Chustar?

They Chuckled.

Sekani:"details."

Me:"mnandi."

-she is nice.

Ntlakanipho:"not 1 word answers kllk ta."

We laughed.

Me:"a man doesn't kiss and tell. Qa umnandi kame ndiye kuye ngoku by just thinking about her pussy sendi funuba phakathi inside."

-let me go to her now

We laughed.

Sekani:"aa klk details ta. Was it warm cold ?"

Me:"hai nits hayiwe makwedini andizothetha Nani ngezonto seku theni ngoku."

-you crazy boys I will not talk about that to you.

Kelvin:"hai klk bawo funu yazi ba tight or what."

-we want to know if she is...

I looked at him and we all laughed.

Me:"mxm my lips are sealed."

Them:"babingu Thando ngesi xeletwa."

-if it was Thando you were going to tell us.

I looked at them. They laughed. I chuckled twice.

Me:"Mrs. Plaatjies ke lo not mtu nje."

-not a no body.

We laughed.

Sekani:"nqabile nezo tshomi zo Thando yerre ndaqibelisa Nini citha."

-thando's friends are scarce when last did I cum.

He shook his head.

Ntlakanipho and Kelvin:"bra."

Sekani:"I will have to smash someone tommorow."

Ntlakanipho and Kelvin:"sisonke."

Me:"hai noba nizo bethi foursome."

-maybe you will do a foursome.

They looked at me while I was shaking my head and we laughed.

Them:"soyenza yona 3 in 1."

-we will do it.

Me:"nizo limazi ngane."

-you will hurt a child.

Them:"hehake Kwa Zulu Natal."

We laughed again mxm these dudes are crazy.

Ndoni came downstairs. She sat next to me.

Ntlakanipho:"aa zohlalapha cam kwam chomiie."

-come sit next to me my friend.

I placed my head on her breasts and kissed them.

Guys I'm addicted to her breasts. I love touching her where ever. And she doesn't mind.

Them:"hai nifunu tyana apha ngoku?"

-you want to have sex here now.

We laughed.

Me:"no I'm just placing my head on top of my girlfriend's breasts."

Them:"sude ukumtshe klk ta."

-why are you talking English now.

We laughed.

Me:"mayi cace klk ba Mali ka Siya aku dlalwa ngayo andino batala Mali enitsi ndinga kwazu kumts ha. Imagine kwi interview My name Chumani Plaatjies. Andim dala for nqasha."

-it must be obvious that Siya's money doesn't go to waste. I can't be paying a lot of money but I can't

Speak English.... I'm too old for not being able to speak properly.

We laughed

Ndoni: "It's not like you will be interviewed because you will be taking up from your father."

Me: "Client ke."

Her: "mhhh."

We laughed.

Kelvin: "Singa be Xhosa kodwa ngoku."

-we are Xhosa's now.

Us:"half xhosa wena."

He looked at us and we laughed.

Him:"mxm"

Us:"lok ncama."

-you're giving up.

Him:"mxm qa full stop."

We laughed.

Sekani:"bawelu bukeli live wres tling kanjani."

-i would like to watch live wres tling.

Ndoni:"I will bring the popcorns."

Me:"bani ozolwa?"

-who will fight?

Them:"Nini."

-you.

Me and Ndoni:"Us ?"

They nodded. We looked at each other.

Me:"I can't beat a girl za bethe nini."

-let me hit you.

Kelvin:"phambene yazazi yas o hlula moc."

-you crazy you know you can beat us up.

That's true. We laughed.

Ndoni:"nohlulwa nguye."

-you defeated by him?

They nodded before shaking their heads. She laughed.

Ndoni:"Iza masi bone. If he beats me than hai ngu master."

-let's see.

Me:"ndizoku limaza."

-i will hurt you.

Them:"mzulu kanene."

We laughed.

Ndoni:"sizo bona mas ambe. Ndaqibelisa k'dala betha."

-we will see let's go. It's been a long time since I beat up a person.

Me:"no face touching ke."

She nodded. We both changed into shorts and vests. We walked to the boxing ring in the gym room. The guys sat on the chairs having popcorns.

Me and Ndoni:"I love you."

Them:"rhaa hai ezi mxm. Mxm nda cwala ngazo."

We pecked before we started fighting. Can't believe

we were defeating each other through out. The guys were hyper enjoying every moment.

I was now on top of Ndoni about to finish her off. She kissed me and stupid me felt for the trick cause she was on top now.

She finished me off.

The guys:"rhaa."

Me:"man abuse. Call the police."

We laughed.

Ndoni:"you loose focus easily. Yabo ndiku qathe ngento ey1."

-i tricked you with 1 thing.

She winked. We laughed.

Me:"you make me weak njena."

Her:"nawe you make me weak njena qa you must never loose your focus Radebe."

Me:"I won't."

We kissed.

Them:"nits hayiwe ngoku."

-you crazy now.

We pulled out laughing.

Ntlakanipho:"let's freshen up so that we can go it's 7 pm now."

We all walked to the rooms upstairs me and Ndoni were showering together. I was playing and sucking her left breast.

Her:"you always sucking my left breast."

Me:"your heart is on the left side not on the right I feel connected to it when I suck the left breast."

We both blushed. We had a round before getting dressed up and going downstairs.

Sekani:"the tools we will need to take out the trackers are already in point A. The buyers will be here at 11pm sharp. So we getting out of the club at 10pm."

We nodded.

Ntlakanipho:"this is what we will use to hook the 6th car. Here is the laptop too."

Ndoni:"lemme put them in my bag."

She did. The laptop was the small ones.

Me:"where are the guns?"

Kelvin gave us each 2 guns. We took the masks Sekani got us and we went to the party.

At 10pm we got out. Ndoni gave me the computer. I hacked into all six of the cars.

Me:"it's now time remember if you get chased
lahlisa."

Them:"sho."

Ndoni:"how are we going to hook the car."

Me:"back of our cars and at the front of it."

She nodded. She took out the ropes. We were
outside and the guards were outside as expected.

There were many of them. We walked to worths
them we were walking like we were drunk. I set on
top of the bonnet.

Guards:"hey get of the."

Me:"fuck you man."

Me:"let's take this to my house."

I said pulling Ndoni.

Kelvin:"hai kodwa bawo I saw her first."

He said pulling her. I charged towards him.

Guard:"Hey stop fighting."

That was one of the guards. Sekani shot him. We started shooting everyone.

Me and Ndoni hooked the cars still shooting.
Ntlakanipho drove off first Sekani followed then Kelvin.

I looked at Ndoni we both smirked. We started our engine's. We drove off dragging the car.

People in front of us got into accidents. She went faster than me. I also went faster than her. There was a four way road.

We were getting chased now.

She went left while I went right. Cars stopped. I got a call from her.

Her:"mas ambe ngapha."

-let's go this side."

Me:"okay."

Made as if I was driving to her direction but I just dragged both the cars. I looked at the rear mirror. She was pissed off.

I called her.

Me:"I love you."

Her:"v'tsek."

Ended the call. I laughed. She drove fast she was now dragging me. I got out the window. I shot the cars behind us.

Me:"woah!!"

I also drove fast. The middle car was basically flying.

We got to point A and the bro's were already there.
Me and Ndoni got out laughing.

Ndoni:"bro you also most killed me there."

Me:"you the one who dragged me."

Them:"you were dragging each other."

We nodded and we all laughed.

Ndoni:"he pissed me off."

We laughed. Kelvin took out the trackers. We drove to the warehouse.

Kelvin:"let's take these girls out before they come."

We took out the girls. They were sleeping. The buyers came and gave us our money and extra 5 million for delivering in time.

We all took our cut.

Ndoni:"ningay thatha eyam nints i 5 million rhaa."

-you can take mine 5 million is a lot.

Us:"thatha lemali you deserve it. if it wasn't for you we wouldn't have been able to pull through."

Ndoni:"hai kodwa guys."

Me:"thatha baby."

-take it.

I kissed her. She took the money. We were now sitting on the couch watching these 3 girls sleeping. Eyodwa was sitting on my lap my hand was playing with my favorite breast.

Sekani:"ndithatha manzi ndiba vuse."

-i will go fetch water so that I can wake them up

We laughed.

Kelvin:"mbi kodwa lo s espakathini."

-the one in the middle is ugly.

We burst into laughter.

Us:"is kithi kanti future wife yakho."

-maybe she is your future wife.

Ndoni:"ngathi hagu."

-she is like a pig.

We laughed.

Sekani:"aa future mfaz wam lo."

He was serious. We laughed and he ended up laughing too.

Ntlakanipho:"umhle lo use left."

-the one on the left is beautiful.

Kelvin:"ndizo bamba Luse right umna boy."

-i will take the one on the right

We laughed

Sekani: "ugly umna but zobamhle xe Nam ndizomthi nge vitamin D glow."

-the ugly one but she will be beautiful when we are dating I will give her vitamin D and she will glow.

We laughed.

Ndoni: "looks don't matter."

Me: "hai Nyan'."

We laughed. We always laughing we never serious.

They woke up and the left girls hair was up like she just got shocked by electricity. We burst into laugher.

Ndoni gave her an afro comp. We were even in tears.

Ntlakanipho:"aa yongo line lo majita."

-this is wrong.

We laughed more before we calmed down.

Ndoni:"xolweni just that we didn't expect her hair to be like that."

Left girl:"Kulungile"

-its fine.

Us:"ooh I love a Zulu girl ooh I say ooh I love girl."

We all laughed including the girls.

Kelvin:"why were you kidnapped ?"

Middle girl:"we were walking from school to the Mall and our aunt sold us."

Sekani:"yooh Nina ngaphi."

-how old are you.

Them:"14/15."

We nodded.

Me:"I'm Chumani."

Ndoni:"Eyodwa."

Kelvin:"Kelvin."

Sekani:"Sekani."

Ntlakanipho:"Ntla I'm also 14."

We laughed. That's the first time he admitted his age.

Kelvin:"ya confess ngoku kwedini."

We all laughed.

Right Girl:"Uminathi."

We nodded.

Middle girl:"Aphiwe."

We nodded.

Left girl:"Doris."

Us:"Doris ?"

We burst into laughter. We were in tears also.

That girl:"just joking Osikelelekileyo."

Us:"What ? Osikileyo ? Huh ?"

Her:"Osikelelekileyo."

Us:"yooh."

Ntlakanipho:"ndalazi umna. Osikeleleyo."

-i know it it's Osikeleleyo.

We burst ed into laughter.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited .

CHUMAN'TS LIFE

24

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

I love touchy boyfriends and Radebe wam happens to be touchy.

I love how he touches me all over my body. I just pray he won't get tired of me.

I love that Guy so much. I have never loved a human being like I love him. I hope we will always be together.

We were still laughing.

Me:"okay let's be serious why.. ouch."

I looked at Chumani he just squeezed my tite. He gave me a peck.

Him:"xolo."

-sorry.

Everyone laughed.

Sekani:"you 2 can't get your hands of each other I wonder nizoba njani kwi dinner."

-how will you be in the dinner.

We laughed.

Chumani:"ndizom Bamba tchiinii mfaz wam lo. Andiba khathelelanga nxakii abazali."

-i will touch her she is my wife. I don't care about

the parents.

We laughed. He kissed the corner of my lips.

Ntlakanipho:"there are kids here."

Us:"hai wethu baya dyola abanthwana. Andits ho?"

-no marn these kids are dating.

They looked everywhere else but us.

Us:"exactly."

Aphiwe:"can someone take me to the toilet."

Sekani:"let's go."

They stood up. Sekani placed his arm around her neck. She was a little bit short than him.

Ntlakanipho:"Ani lambanga?"

-ain't you hungry.

Osi:"lambile umna."

Ntlakanipho:"mas ambe"

-let's go.

Kelvin went to sit next to Uminathi. I turned around and crossed my legs around my man's waist. I placed my head on his chest.

He placed his hands on my ass. I moaned.

Him:"mas ambe siye upstairs."

-let's go upstairs

He whispered biting my ear.

Me:"kuko abanthu apha baby. We will go early so that you can have me all night long."

-there are people here baby.

I said rubbing his cock. He groaned and bite my neck.

Him:"but I can't wait any longer look at my erection."

I looked at it and he was hard.

Me:"you look sexy with your small red eyes."

Him:"I don't think I will be able to drive you will be driving."

I nodded.

Me:"let's stay for another 30 minutes before we can go okay."

He nodded.

Me:"I love you."

I said touching his lips with my thumb.

Him:"I love you too."

We kissed. We were disturbed by people laughing we looked up it was Sekani and Aphiwe.

Ntlakanipho and Osi also came back laughing.

Me:"I have been meaning to ask why were you sold by your aunt?"

Aphiwe:"We leave in a foster care. We don't know our parents so at the foster care we lack money. A man came there threatened aunt that he will kill her if she doesn't sell us to her. Because we were lacking money she sold us."

So sad. We nodded.

Ntlakanipho:"so where will you go now?"

They shrugged.

Sekani:"Don't you guys know your parents or something ?"

Aphiwe:"no we grow up in the foster care. I was still 2 years old."

Kelvin:"are you going back there?"

Aphiwe:"I guess cause we have no where else to go."

Chumani:"there is no need for that. My mother owns a foster care I will enroll you guys there. Everything will be taken care of. You will also be going to the best schools ever."

Them:"thank you so much. For saving us also."

Me:"your mother also owns a foster care."

He nodded.

Chumani:"also a paradise old age home."

We laughed.

Sekani:"you will live here for now. We will come and check up on you after school."

Chumani:"nondwa majita umna no medi siye kapa."

-speak for yourselves man me and My girlfriend are going to cape Town.

Me:"Cape Town?"

Him:"yeah celebrating mpaso wethu."

-when we pass.

We laughed.

Me:"yapopa mali kanene."

-we have money.

We laughed.

Sekani:"do you guys have passports?"

They shook their heads.

Aphiwe:"our birth certificates are with the people that bought us."

Ntlakanipho:"and making a birth certificate will take time."

Kelvin:"I guess you will join us next time."

Chumani:"what do you mean us?"

Them:"we are tagging along. We also want to celebrate us passing."

We laughed.

Chumani:"we going to Durban."

Them:"nathi."

-also us.

We laughed.

Chumani:"I give up. I guess we are all going."

Ndoni:"what if we fail ?"

Them:"celebrating our failure than."

They shrugged. We laughed.

Sekani:"Phiwe..."

Us:"huuuh!!"

We all laughed.

Sekani:"Kani meni. Phiwe ndizoba ryt moc apha ?"

-wait. Phiwe will you be fine here ?

Aphiwe:"yeah."

Sekani:"before we leave I will bring you a phone that you can call us with and we will take you guys out for shopping."

She nodded.

Me:"is she the oldest?"

They nodded.

Chumani:"blood sisters or bond sisters ?"

Them:"blood."

Me and Chumani:"how ?"

Kelvin:"Aphiwe is also doing grade 10 like us Osi and Umi grade 9."

Me and Radebe:"how ?"

Ntlakanipho:"Osi and Umi were born on the same year February and December."

Us:"yooh."

Them:"yeah."

Us:"how did you now."

Them:"you were busy having sex kkk."

We looked at them and we all laughed. I got of Chumani.

Chumani:"jonga sanus qela ava sektheni ngoku."
-don't shit with us.

Me:"let's make them watch live porn."

Chumani:"iza."
-come.

Them:"ninganya."

Kelvin:"tshiza ninye ngamanzi ama shushu umna."
-i will pour hot water on you."

Us:"mxm."

We all laughed.

Me:"ain't you guys scared that you with strangers."

Osi:"you don't look harm full."

We took out our guns. They opened their eyes wider.
We laughed before placing the guns were they were.

Ntlakanipho:"never trust strangers. But we are
harmless we only harm people that harm us."

Umi:"ain't you too young to have guns."

Us:"not in our life. We might be 14/15/16/17 years old but we live like this."

They nodded.

Ntlakanipho:"don't worry we will protect you."

They nodded.

Chumani:"what are your last names ?"

Them:"Tom."

Chumani:"where are your parents."

Osi:"father we don't know but we are using his last name and mother died."

We nodded.

-
-
-
-
-
-

Siyamthanda

It has been a long time. Me and my wife are still the best couple ever. We have our ups and downs like any other couple but we always pull through.

We also have health children now. We making more money as years come. I'm basically a happy man.

We were still at the vacation we went to as friends. We have these almost every year.

Mike:"let's watch how the mission went down."

Mamber:"yeah they haven't given us feedback."

The ladies:"what mission?"

TT:"the boys mission."

Snakes hacked into the streets cameras in South Africa we are in Japan. He connected the laptop to the TV.

Nizi:"is that Eyodwa?"

Us:"yeah."

We were all focused on the TV.

Thando:"no way who taught her how to shoot."

Us:"fuck."

We saw how they drove out.

Taylor:"look at how Chumani is dragging her."

Us:"yaxoka."

-she is lying.

She was the one dragging him now.

Nobuntu:"rhaa lomthana."

-this child.

Us:"these cars are flying."

We were all amazed by Eyodwa and her driving skills.

Snakes:"she is even faster than me."

We Chuckled.

Nizi:"yaxoka she can't drive faster than me."

We laughed.

Us:"Mother in law and daughter in law challenge."

Ayabonga:"yeah buya kwethu SA."

-yeah when we are back in SA

We laughed. We are still childish I don't think we will ever grow old to be our age.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

25

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

We drove home with my baby.

Her:"when were you going to tell me we are going to cape Town ?"

Me:"I told you njena."

I kissed her on her neck. She was making me something to eat.

Her:"sweet chilli or tomato sauce ?"

Me:"sweet chilli."

She was making mince with spaghetti.

Her:"but still you should have told."

She moved to the fridge I was following behind her every move.

Me:"Xolo klk baby. i sometimes forget we are married."

-i'm sorry.

She laughed.

Her:"mxm. Stop following me around."

We laughed. I followed her again.

Her:"Chumani Owam Plaatjies hlala phantsi."

-sit down.

Me:"intle lonto xa undi biza awakho."

-its a good thing that you call me yours.

She tilted her head back.

Her:"Owethu."

She tried rolling her eyes. We laughed.

Me:"Owam kuwe not Owethu."

-Owam to you not Owethu.

Her:"It is what it is."

We laughed.

Me:"mxm v'tsek."

Her:"lungisi tafile ndiqibile."

-set up the table I'm done.

She turned around and gave me a peck. I took the under plate, napkins and cutlery. I placed them neatly on the table.

I sat down. As expected she came with a warm water for me to wash my hands.

Me:"thank you."

I said kissing her forehead smiling. I get excited
Everytime she does this. It's like the first time.

She came with food.

Me:"I haven't even updated my father."

Her:"zam update Nini ke ngoku."

-when will you update him?

Me:"vuka kwam inoba ku seku seni ngoku pha."

-when i wake up I think it's in the early hours there.

She nodded.

Her:"mnandi bane Mali Sana ngaske be ngabo."

-its good to have money

We laughed.

Me:"one day it will be me and you suwara."

We laughed.

Her:"just pray that nothing will happen to us we will always be together."

That's what I also pray for everyday.

Me:"as long as we have each other we will always be together okay don't worry I got you."

We kissed. We went to sleep after washing the dishes and having many rounds as we can.

We woke up early in the morning since we have to take our reports.

Me:"ain't you anxious ?"

I said putting on the belt for her.

Her:"nope I'm good. Whatever results I get I deserve them."

I nodded.

Me:"you getting Fat jonga kejean binkhulu ngoku ncinci."

-look at this jean it was big now it's small.

I said hitting her growing hips. We laughed and she

smacked my head.

Her:"ndi mithi klk."

-i'm pregnant

Me:"hayke Maria."

We laughed.

Her:"mxm ke otherwise mnandu life mayi cace."

-life is good.

Me:"ndak betha."

We laughed. We walked out to the car. She was the one driving. I connected my phone to the car. I called my father.

Him:"yuuh hai kwedini awuna timing ndis a funda utya ngez tokwe apha."

-boy you don't have timing I'm learning how to eat with sticks.

Me and Eyodwa laughed also at the background.

Me:"kayeke Siya."

-wait Siya.

Him:"funa nton' ?"

-what do you want ?

Me:"funa uku xelega ba mission hambe grand."

-just wanted to tell you that the mission went great.

Him:"yeah bonile mamakho yaphikisa apha ba Eyodwa drive fast nak naye."

-yeah I saw You'll. Your mother is dismissing the fact that Eyodwa drives faster than her.

We all laughed.

:"Lennto bendi sithi makubekho Mother in law and Daughter in law challenge."

-that's why I said there must be a Mother in law and Daughter in law challenge.

That was my mother's twin. My aunt. We all laughed. I looked at Eyodwa she shook her head she was also laughing.

Me:"hee seni funii challenge."

-you want challenges now.

:"Chumani kaba xebele ba kuzo wina Nizi wakho."

-Chumani tell them that your Nizi will win.

That was my mother.

Me:"haibo mama ndenza njani kethe phakathi kwako necherry yam. Nidrive fast nobabini ke."

-no mom how can you make me choose between you and my girlfriend. You both drive fast.

We laughed.

Siya:"uphi Eyodwa ?"

-where is Eyodwa?

Me:"nanku."

-here

Them:"Eyodwa!"

We laughed.

Her:"molweni."

TT:"wena nawe yay vuma le challenge no mother in law wakho ?"

-do you also agree to have a challenge with your mother in law?

Eyodwa:"yeah."

Them:"mfazi wakwa Rhadebe klk."

-wife from the Rhadebe clan.

We laughed.

Nizi:"masi godukeni guys. I want to do this challenge with My Daughter in law."

-let's go home....

She is excited. I feel it that she is smiling. We laughed.

Them:"v'tsek yazi thanda nezinto."

-you like things.

Nobuntu:"Chumani please make sure that Eyodwa wins. Train her."

We laughed.

Mike:"wena when are you meeting your daughter in law."

We laughed.

Snakes:"can't wait for this challenge rhaa."

Thando:"it must happen on the day of the dinner yabo?"

Us:"yeah."

Cage:"masigokuke nyani nizi."

-let's go home Nizi.

We laughed.

Me:"yeah I almost forgot. Mama we found 3 girls zolo during the hijacking. They were sold by their aunt at the foster care so I was wondering if unga ba faka kle yakho?"

-you can put them in yours.

Them:"where are they now ?"

Me:"I think at the warehouse if not in town no Ntlakanipho."

Nizi:"birth certificate zabo ?"

Me:"lost. They basically don't have a thing but as I said o'Sekani are taking care of everything."

Her:"okay I will do everything when I get there maba hlale warehouse okwa ngoku niba gade."

-for now and guard them.

Me:"I don't we will be able to mom siya Kapa after taking our reports."

Cage:"we can't trust those girls what if they are sent by someone."

Me and Eyodwa:"1 is already your daughter in law ke sana."

Cage and Ayola:"what ??"

We all laughed.

Lethabo and Nobunt:"please tell me my son is not involved."

Eyodwa:"mxm catch.ile ezo wade wathi Ntlakanipho una14 naye."

-those 2 caught feeling he even said his also 14.

We all bursted out laughing.

TT:"soze bengu Nyana wam lowo."

-that can't be my son.

Me:"you better believe it. they look harmless they are 14 and the older one which is Aunt Ayola's daughter in law is 15."

They all laughed.

Them:"mxm nadika kanjani."

-you irritating.

Me:"please book 5 tickets to cape Town. Sifubu bapha by 3pm."

-i want us to be there by 3pm.

Member:"already done that jongi email zakho sarni."

-look at your emails.

Me:"okay Enkosita."

-thank you.

Them:"enjoy."

They disconnected the call. I chuckled.

Me:"zaqela ezi I'm the one who called."

-they are shitting with me

We laughed. We got out of the car. We were already at school. For 15 minutes already.

We got to our class teacher.

Her: "Langa and Plaatjies. Congratulations."

She hugged us before giving us our reports. As expected I passed with high marks. I can't afford to fail. I also want to be successful one day.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

Eyodwa

His family seems like nice people. The way they spoke to me over the phone made me feel welcomed.

At least I won't be having any drama with my in laws like you guys are. Laughing.

I saw that Chumani was excited next to me which means he passed. I'm so happy for him.

My baby is a hard worker. Don't tell him that I told you this but ever since this year started I have been trying my best to be number one in the top 10.

But he always beats me to it. If he gets 91.8 percent I always get 91.1 if not 80 percent.

And I get frustrated. I'm kinda jealous of my own boyfriend. Funny right but I am. And that's our little secret.

Him: "baby pass .ile."

-i passed.

I hugged him before kissing him all over his face. I'm so proud of him. He was laughing his ass out. I love it when he is this happy.

Him: "baby I'm not a child haibo."

I laughed as I kissed him all over his face again. We both laughed.

Me:"I'm just happy for you Radebe."

We hugged tightly. I gave him a peck.

:"Ncoo."

I looked around and everyone was literally looking at us. I suddenly became shy. He came to my rescue and hugged me.

Him:"nimenza shy umtu wam guys haibo."

-you making my woman shy.

Everyone laughed. we walked to the car. The guys

were already there waiting for us.

I got a call from my mom. Yuuuh.

Me:"mama."

I said excitedly.

Her:"tchini oko silindele report girl fote sibone."

-we have been waiting for your report take a picture of it so that we can see.

Me:"okay I will send it to you now."

Her:"okay I love you va?"

Me:"I love you too mom."

She disconnected the call. I looked at my phone and smiled. I walked to the guys.

Ntlakanipho:"s ihamba Nini ?"

-when are we going?

Chumani took out his phone and got busy with it.

Him:"1pm."

Sekani:"let's go to the warehouse we still have to check up on them."

Kelvin:"we also have to lock the rooms that are secretive. We can't afford having allies. Those girls have nothing to loose. And I don't trust them yet."

Them:"yeah you right."

Chumani:"I will stay behind while you taking them for shopping and all. To lock every secretive room."

They nodded. We all drove to the warehouse. They were wearing yesterday's clothes sham.

If they were my size I was going to bring them clothes but they ain't. And I don't think they would be comfortable in big clothes plus the clothes they had on were dis sent.

Sekani:"let's go."

They stood up and went with them.

Chumani:"let me check the Camera's first maybe

they were snooping around last night."

We laughed. He came back with a laptop. I was just relaxing on the couch busy looking at my wall. I have already sent my mother my report and I also passed with high marks.

My likes have upgraded since I have been dating Chumani. Nice. I went to the schools public group and Chumani and i's pictures when were at school were there. I chuckled.

Chumani:"what will you go with there ?"

Me:"nothing. I will buy clothes there."

Chumani:"I will also buy mine there. We are hitting a club tonight."

Me:"Ace ?"

Him:"yeah."

Me:"okay. Have you booked a guest house ?"

Him:"yeah everything is set even a car we will be using is already rented."

Me:"seems like everything is set. Do you have a camera ?"

Him:"you have a phone that takes GREAT pictures moc ?"

Me:"yeah I know but I'm turning my phone off for the weekend. I want to enjoy myself so I want to use a camera instead."

Him:"sisonke kwelo cala than."

-i'm also switching of mine than.

We laughed.

Me:"copy cat."

Him:"what's wrong about copying imedi lam?"

Me:"there is nothing wrong."

Him:"nqo."

He rolled his small eye's.

Me:"China."

We laughed.

Him:"s undi qela Eyodwa I will fuck you senselessly."

-don't start with me...

Me:"I will also fuck you senselessly."

He placed the laptop down and charged to me. I laughed.

Me:"Xolo ke ndadlala yooh."

-sorry I was just joking.

We laughed he went to sit down and continued with what he was doing.

Him:"10 years from here where do you see yourself ?"

Me:"married, having 2 kids being independent and not to forget owning my own Accountant Firm with my own hard earned money."

Him:"big dreams ndak bona."

-i see you.

I giggled and he laughed.

Me:"and you ?"

Him:"married, having 10 kids..."

Me:"hai phambene."

-you crazy.

Him:"I'm serious. I want to resign at the age of 50 and eat my childrens money."

We laughed. His crazy.

Him:"as I was saying 10 kids also making sure that I grow my father and mother's businesses to be the best thing ever. I also want to have another Firm. Than buy Frenchise. Also having branches around Africa."

This guy has his life figured out. Other guys out there don't even know what to do after school and he knows. That's what really attracted me to him more.

I smiled looking at the smarty pants before me. I love how he thinks.

Him:"what ?"

He smirked.

Me:"just surprised that there guys out there that think like you. All they think about is building their soccer career not wanting a degree and here you are wanting to build your own legacy."

I kissed him all over his face. I really am proud of him. He was giggling.

Him:"thats enough now baby. I'm not a baby."

He was still giggling.

Me:"you are my baby. I hope that you will achieve

everything that you just mentioned now. Don't let a person ruin your dreams. I want to see you succeed in everything."

He nodded smiling. I kissed him all over his face again and he was laughing.

Him:"stop."

I kissed him for the last time.

Him:"ohh and before i forget I also want to have my own soccer club."

I looked at him.

Him:"aa Eyodwa not again. My face is tired."

We laughed. We continued chatting about the future.

.

.

.

.

.

Thando

Long time hey. Well after Chumani embarrassed me in front of my friends and in front of that black sheep.

I was never fine again. I mean I love him so much. My friends also decided to not date his friends since they never stood up for us.

I hate how that black sheep and Chumani are close. I was never close with him in that way.

They seem happy. Everyone is talking about them. Wanting to be them. I hate that and it isn't sitting well with me.

I have to get rid of her maybe just maybe I will be happy. Cause Chumani won't have anyone besides him and I will have him.

We can talk about the baby issue later. Well yes I still have my baby. And I haven't been well I failed my exams.

Chumani and the baby are stressing me. Sinelitha? I have been ignoring him but today I will be seeing him. I'm horny. His baby is making me like this.

I wanted to kill her when I saw them kissing like nobody exists. I got to Sinelitha's back room fuming with angry.

He was with his friends smoking weed. I coughed uncontrollably.

They all threw their blunts away and gave me water.

Sinelitha:"u'xap ?"

I nodded. I sat down next to him.

Him:"what brings you here. Ain't you suppose to be enjoying your time with your baby daddy."

They all chuckled.

Me:"hlelii naye moc ngoku."

-i'm sitting with him now.

They all looked at me shocked. I rolled my eyes.

Me:"why do you think Chumani is busy with that black sheep of yours."

He buried his head in his hands.

Him:"why didn't you tell me ?"

His friends:"sho ntwana."

They left.

Me:"I was still digesting everything."

Him:"you didn't terminate it didn't you ?"

I shook my head. I was hurt that he called the baby it.

Him: "I will support you."

I nodded at least.

Me: "wait but you going to varsity next year."

Him: "and I have already been accepted in the US."

We looked at each other. Tears streamed down my face. He hugged me.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

27

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Thando

Sinelitha:"promise you will take care of my child."

Me:"I will take care of our child."

Sinelitha:"I will try my best to come when you giving birth."

Me:"but by May if not April you will be writing your exams."

He closed his eyes.

Him:"this is hard."

Me:"don't worry we will pull through all of this. Go build your future overseas and I will stay here and take care of my child."

Him:"I will support you don't worry. I love you okay."

Me:"I love you too."

I only realize now that I love him more than anything.

Him:"promise that you will wait for me."

Me:"I promise."

Him:"I will also come back to you."

I nodded.

Me:"in case you will not be here when I give birth what will we name him/her?"

Him:"it's a she I can feel."

I smiled.

Him:"but we will name her Siphephelo. She is our safety."

I smiled what a great name.

Me:"that's a great name. I will definitely name her Siphephelo."

He smiled revealing his beautiful dimples.

Him:"I love you guys okay?"

Why am I even chasing Chumani when I have my own diamond here. I'm so over him. I will focus on my little family.

I might be a teenager but I will try my best to protect

my family. I will do everything for my child.

Me:"I love you too."

We cuddled. Later on he accompanied me home.
We had a great time discussing our child's future.

I got home and My brother and his wife were here.
Well I have an older brother Simphiwe. Me and him
never really got along.

We just related by blood nothing more nothing less.

Me:"molweni."

-greetings.

They greeted back. Gugulethu my Brothers Wife
looked at my stomach. I pulled my t-shirt.

Gugulethu:"are you pregnant ?"

Aunt and uncle:"what ?!!"

I kept quiet. Gugulethu and Simphiwe seemed to be happy. Let me tell they both can't have kids. Faith brought them together. They are both can't conceive.

Gugulethu's womb was affected by a infection and Simphiwe was born that way.

Simphiwe:"we will take care of you and the baby you don't need to worry."

There must be something going on here. They have never been this sweet to me.

Aunt and uncle looked at them. They communicated with their eyes. They smirked.

I seriously don't love my family. Don't get me wrong but I have always been treated like an outsider.

No one really cares about me. Maybe if my parents were alive I would be alright.

Aunt and uncle: "we will take care of you anything you need we will take care of it."

Uncle: "Even your cravings."

Gugulethu: "we have to go for pampering you know something that will make you feel good."

Simphiwe:"please also take her for a check up. You know she is still young and the baby can be at high risk."

I looked at them trying to think what they are thinking about.

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

Chumani

Eyodwa:"is this the last door?"

We were locking every secretive room in the

warehouse.

Me:"yeah."

I said putting on the lockers and security access.

Her:"rhaa there is a lot of things you do to lock these doors. Who ever did the security access was so fucken bored."

We laughed. We walked to the lounge.

Me:"it has been a long time since they were gone."

It was 12pm now. We cuddled on the couch watching soccer highlights.

Her:"zange nday qonda ke lennto."

-i never understood this.

Me:"so..."

Her:"aa solu yeka."

-rather leave it.

We laughed. We continued watching sitting in comfortable silence.

Her:"can't wait to enjoy cape Town. I have always went there for family."

Me:"you will enjoy you know what let's go. It's a thirty minute drive to the airport."

Her:"Kelvin?"

Me:"mxm azibuyi moc."

-they are not coming back.

Her:"ino..."

I just picked her up in bridal style and took her to the car.

Me:"you talk to much."

I said fasing the seat belt. We laughed. I closed the door before jogging to my side. I drove off.

She switched on our favorite song Sunday blues. As I was driving. Ntlakanipho's car approached us. We both stopped.

Sekani:"njani nivaye singeka zwakali."

-how can you leave without us.

Me:"nilijeqile ixets ha?"

-did you look at the time ?

Kelvin:"we will drop them off sibuye fast fast."

Ntlakanipho speed of to the warehouse.

Her:"saylon."

We laughed.

Me:"what if you bump into your brothers there ?"

She looked at me we laughed.

Her:"baya kwazii moc yafana."

-they know you.

I looked at her.

Her:"they saw the video."

We laughed.

Her:"and they are my Facebook friends."

Me:"what so they see our pictures?"

Her:"obviously."

I looked at her.

Her:"phola they are cool people."

I nodded.

Me:"I also have 2 naughty siblings I wonder how they are."

Her:"younger."

Me:"yeah they are twins."

Her:"why don't you face time them ?"

Me:"noba zindi qumbele ezaya ngoba andika thethi nabo oko kwa last week."

-they must be angry because I haven't talked to them ever since last week?

Her:"you will have to call them when we get there."

Me:"I will."

Her:"and I will make sure you do."

She said smiling. I also smiled.

Me:"iza funa undi ncamise."

-come I want you to kiss me.

She giggled before jumping over to me. We kissed.
As I was about to finger fuck her. A car hooted next
to us. We looked outside.

It was my bro's.

Them:"sies ninez manga marn."

-you 2 are nasty.

We laughed. We drove off to the airport. Our flight was called and we took off to Cape Town.

Sekani:"masiqaleni cinema. I heard that Terminator: Dark fate is out."

-let's start at the cinema.

Us:"let's go."

We walked out. And the car we were going to use was already here. We drove off.

Eyodwa:"did you guys bring what I asked you to bring ?"

They stretched their heads.

Them:"eish."

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"mxm we will buy it at the Mall."

We laughed.

Sekani:"aa marn nxakii ye problem siyi shiye pha warehouse stru."

-no man the problem is we left it at the warehouse.

Eyodwa:"bendiku thembile besti."

-i trusted you Bestie.

We laughed. We got to the mall and went to the cinema. We were buying tickets.

Eyodwa:"thengeleni elaka Ugly Dolls umna."

-buy me a ticket for Ugly Dolls.

We all looked at her.

Us:"are you watching an Animation ?"

She nodded smiling innocently like a child.

We laughed.

Me:"you can't be serious."

Her:"I am serious. I will not watch Terminator.

Ndizobukelu Ugly Dolls."

We looked at her and shook our heads. We laughed.

Us:"she is indeed crazy."

We all laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

-
-
-
-
-
-
-

Eyodwa

I ended up watching my movie and they watched theirs. I walked out of the cinema it was a great movie.

I prefer animation movies than any other movie. I just prefer them and they are the best.

I sat on the couch outside. Their movie takes longer than mine.

After 15 minutes of waiting they came out talking about the movie.

Chumani: "yuuh phosiwe bra."

-you missed out.

Me: "bemnandi Ugly Dolls haibo."

-Ugly dolls was cool.

They looked me and we all laughed.

Sekani: "animation zabore."

Me: "I prefer them kune zinye."

-than others.

Ntlakanipho: "thathi notes bawo."

-take notes.

We laughed.

Chumani:"noted."

We walked out to Spur since we were hungry. We placed our orders.

Chumani:"funeke siqale guesthouse."

-we must start at the guesthouse.

Me:"ewe tata."

-yes dad.

We all laughed.

Chumani:"you like provoking me."

We laughed.

Kelvin:"Cifanba kuse bedini lo ndambo."

-she thinks she is in bed, I can see her.

We laughed. Our food came.

Chumani:"I hate eating ask me why?"

We looked at him confused.

Us:"why ?"

Him:"my hands don't get to be washed."

We cracked into laughter.

Them:"tch."

Me:"haibo aniy qelanga lento noy qela it's been like for 2weeks."

-you not even used to this...

Them:"we are used to it."

Me:"just make sure you don't ask for it kla dinner."

They all kept quiet and focused on their food.

Me:"aa guys. You all know abazali benu are not okay like you."

Them:"so ?"

Me:"yooh."

They laughed.

Chumani:"kwenzeka nton' kuni nabanthwana."

-what's happening between you and those kids ?

Sekani:"Aphiwe has low self-esteem. Like she is so use to people making fun of that she thinks I want to date her because I want to tease her."

He shook his head.

Kelvin:"I know I'm one of those people but I just realized that she is actually beautiful in her own way."

We all nodded.

Ntlakanipho:"make her believe in you than. Don't give up on her."

Chumani and Kelvin:"yeah fight for her if you love her."

I nodded looking at him.

Sekani:"I will when we back in J ozi."

We nodded.

Ntlakanipho:"kuhle kwelam qave kamnandi Osi."
-everything is great on my side with forward Osi.

We laughed.

Kelvin:"Nakum."

-me too.

We laughed.

Chumani:"nakum."

-me too.

We looked at him and laughed.

Me:"let's go for shopping. It's still 4pm."

They sulked.

Me:"v'tsek mas ambeni."

-let's go.

We paid and started doing a little bit of shopping.
We went to the Guesthouse.

Sekani:"let's get going."

He said coming downstairs. We all dressed up in black. Don't ask why but we did.

They were wearing polo necks with black jeans while I was wearing a leather short skirt with a lace top and a leather jacket.

Ntlakanipho:"ama camera angshote."

We laughed.

Chumani:"le camera yakho mayi setyenziwe kkk baby."

-your camera must be used baby.

We laughed. I took it of around my neck and placed it in a right angle. We all stood the I was in the middle and they were besides me.

We took many pictures.

Chumani:"yazi andiku boni ndinga thathelwa ngezi bhari zalapha"

-you know I didn't see I hope you won't be taken by these dudes from here.

He said taking a picture of me and Kelvin. We laughed. After our little photoshoot we went to the club.

Sekani: "VIP or general."

Us: "rhaa singa nxiba kanje sohlala kwi general."

-why would we wear like this if we will be sitting in the general.

We laughed. He went to talk to the bouncer while we were taking pictures.

He came back.

Sekani: "let's go."

We walked in to the ViP section. We bought lots of kind of booze.

Us: "to us."

We said doing cheers with shots.

Us:"wuw."

Midnight Staring played. I stood up and danced.

Me:"aa Guys pakhamani."

-stand up.

I said pulling them. We all started dancing and they were quite good dancers. When they played a hip hop song we sat down.

I saw my brothers coming to my direction.

Me:"guys don't freak out my brothers are coming to our direction."

Them:"phi."

Me:"pholani."

-calm down.

I laughed. They reached us.

Liyema:"and than ?"

Me:"yintonii?"

-what?

Kelvin:"inani majita copani siseleni."

-here man sit down so that we can drink.

We all laughed. Kelvin gave them. A bottle of Red

Lable. My brothers love alcohol they sat down without hesitation.

We all laughed. My cousin Ave was here to.

Ntondo:"nawe sbali ulapha."

-brother in law you also here.

We laughed.

Chumani:"ewe sbali."

We laughed.

Ntsika:"niba ncinci ningene njani norh apha."

-you small how did you get in.

Chumani:"money talks wena sbali."

We laughed.

Ave:"Melba use J ozi kodwa wena."

-you suppose to be in J ohannesburg.

Me:"zo celebrate mpaso bhutt'."

I said smiling they all laughed at me.

Liyema:"imagine when they pass their final exams
qi ngo Eyodwa sesithi uye Italy no Rhadebe kuba
funa uyi thenga pha icarvela abafuni import."

-she is going to Italy with Rhadebe they want to buy
a carvela there they don't want import.

We all burst into laughter.

Ntando:"kubi majita."

We laughed. We spent the whole night with them having fun. I never thought drinking with my brothers would be this fun.

Good thing they got along with my bro's. Tholukuthi by Killer played and we all went crazy.

We were drunk. We danced and people were looking at us cheering. I guess we were dancing Great.

We danced the whole night and it was time to go people didn't want us to go since they were enjoying our company.

Chumani:"haibo asingoba lapha kllk guys sisuke J ozi thina."

-we are not from here we come back from
Johannesburg.

We all laughed but stayed for a little bit of time.

-
-
-
-
-
-

Liyema

We got home in the early hours after having fun
with my sister and her friends.

They were spending thousands like it's their last
day on Earth. Rich kids. But they are cool.

We all woke up at 3pm.

Oledi:"why nivuka ngoku zange navuka ngalama xets ha xani phumile."

-why are you waking up now you never woke up at this time when you out.

The whole family was sitting at the front. Aunts, uncle's kwanto.

Ave:"mfondinii besi seli bottle zoma thous and rand zolo."

-we drank bottles worth thous and rand.

Aunt:"benine 6k umka kwenu njena."

-you had 6k when you left here.

Us:"yeah sadibana no Rhadebe no Eyodwa pha."

-we met Rhadebe and Eyodwa there.

Them:"Eyodwa!!"

They were all shocked.

Us:"yeah rhaa zaspanda ezaya sithe sisa kuphi Eyodwa saqaywa nge Red Lable. Sibe siyqelelephi."

-yes. They spend a lot of money we were about to take Eyodwa out but they gave us Red Lable. We don't even know it.

We all laughed.

Mom:"Eyodwa seJ ozi moc."

Us:"late."

Ntsika:"they are here to celebrate them passing."

We all laughed.

Ntando:"funeke ndibe close nezaya izolo nxile ndanga zazi noba belekwe ngu bani."

-i must be close with them yesterday I got drunk to the point where I didn't know who gave birth to me.

Mom:"v'tsek"

We laughed.

Mom:"hee o'Eyodwa ba hambu club."

Uncle:"funeke sibizi meeting sis."

Ave:"as if uzomamela Tricky Baby."

We cracked into laughter.

Me:"and ke."

Mom:"xani nothi beni seli ngange grocery for bottle enye phoff ku rich ka Plaatjies."

-when you say you spent grocery money on one bottle. The Plaatjies are rich.

We all laughed.

Uncle²:"iphi Mali yayi zolo."

-where is yesterday's money.

I took it out. We laughed.

Ntando:"bathe bakweyiphi Guesthouse o'Tricky Baby."

-which guesthouse is Tricky Baby using.

Us:"Tricky Baby."

We all laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

29

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

We were in the car going to the Guesthouse.
Ntlakanipho was driving.

Ndoni:"yooh aa guys aa."

We were drunk.

Sekani:"nton' ?"

-what ?

Her:"yoooh aa."

She shook her head we laughed at her. I took her camera and took a video of her.

Sekani:"yazi ama cherry Aya thandu cibanba zingabo laway."

-girls like to think it's always about them.

He cried haibo. Ndoni also cried.

Me:"why you 2 crying?"

Sekani:"Phiwe bra."

Ndoni:"khaleli bestie yam."

-i'm crying for my bestie

We all laughed. They were hugging each other tightly. We got to the Guesthouse.

-week later-

Schools are opened now. Ndoni's family is not back yet and the dinner is tomorrow.

Seems like everyone is excited. Ooh o'Aphiwe are now in the foster care. My mother took them in.

And they are going to a school near our.

Nizi:"does she have any allergies ?"

She was making a list of what to buy today. I was making breakfast for the whole family.

Me:"aa why are you excited ?"

Nizi:"soze uyi get.e ndam thanda lamthana she is full of life."

I smiled and nodded.

Me:"great thing that you love her."

Her:"babendingam thandi?"

-if I disliked her ?

Me:"buzo mntanda nge nkani klk girl."

-you were going to love her forcefully.

She started beating me up with the cloth. We laughed.

Me:"yooh kodwa mama."

I said fixing myself.

Her:"v'tsek umbi nobambi."

-you even ugly.

:"Haibo that means Nam ndimbi kkk."

-no that means I'm also ugly.

We looked up it was Siya. We laughed.

Me:"uyaku qela taima."

-she is shitting with you dad.

He came to stand next to me.

Him:"yabo safana xa uthi umbi that means nam ndimbi akandi thandi mamakho Chumani."

-you see we look the same when you say his ugly...
I'm also ugly your mother doesn't love me Chumani.

My mom was dead with laughter. We also laughed.

Nizi:"klk yena umbi not wena tatakhe."

-he is ugly not you.

I held my chest. They laughed.

Me:"s uthi ndimbi ndondwa quka nomnyeni wakho mfazi."

-don't say I'm ugly alone involve your husband to.

We laughed.

Siya:"hai hai kwedini."

Me:"mxm kame phone mtuwam."

-let me call my girlfriend.

I took out my phone. Actually it's her's we swiped cellphones.

Nizi:"Haibo soy phone yakho leyo."

-that's not your cellphone.

I nodded.

Me:"yeah yakha Eyodwa eyam ikhuye."

-its Eyodwa's mine is by her.

They looked at me shocked. I laughed.

Siya:"trust and insecurities ?"

I shook my head.

Me:"nje. We trust each other klk thina and I have nothing to hide. She knows everything about me and I also know everything about her."

They nodded still shocked. I laughed.

Siya:"let's switch phones baby as inoko qithwa ngabanthwana."

We laughed.

Me:"Sanu bano Mona guys."

-don't be jealous.

We laughed. They both came to kiss my cheeks.
Zathanda undenza mntana ezi.

Me:"I'm not a child haibo."

I said laughing.

Them:"you will always be our child."

I smiled finishing of breakfast. I love my parents.

Me:"ndani thanda ke."

-i love you.

You must tell your parents that you love them. You never know what the future holds.

Them:"we love you too."

I hugged them before setting up the table. The twins came down. We ate breakfast and than we went to school our parents took us to school.

It was fun ride bonding with my family. I got to our usual spot and they were already there.

I bro hugged my bro's and kissed The Flower Of My Heart.

Me:"homework?"

I didn't do my homework. Today it's Wednesday.

Ndoni:"Afrikaans oral. English Assay..."

Us:"Assay."

She nodded busy with her laptop.

Kelvin:"Assay yantoni ?"

Her:"To make the world a better place."

She laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"mizuzu taz."

We stretched our heads.

Her:"just joking ngena ngoms o."

-the due date is tomorrow.

We looked at her. She laughed.

Her: "zano bona yekuba sour."

-come and see and stop being sour

We went to look at the laptop she was looking at the pictures of our holiday.

Like majita beku mmandii kle holide. I never had so much fun. We did lots of things together. Went to the restaurant on top of the table mountain.

We did every activity there. She was showing us all the memories we created in Cape Town.

The slipe was great.

Kelvin:"can't believe you actually cried that day."

We laughed. She was showing us the video after we got back from the club.

Sekani:"man playing little cars."

We were watching us doing dumper cars. We laughed.

She showed us all the pictures and videos.

Ntlakanipho:"zus thumele ke."

-send them to us.

Her:"done check on your WhatsApp."

They all checked their WhatsApp. I took my phone from her and checked. She sent all of them.

Kelvin:"yooh storage."

We cracked into laughter. The bell rang we went to our classes. We were in the Afrikaans class now meaning we have to do Oral.

I didn't prepare for it. And we have to talk about our holiday easy topic. But you must have a presentation.

I didn't even know. I will do mine tomorrow. It was Eyodwa's turn after her it's Sekani. We are it going Alphabetical order.

Sekani:"ma'am what if we went to the same holiday with the other students?"

Juf. Du Preez:"what do you mean."

Sekani:"Mev. Ek, Plaatjies, Kelvin en Ms Langa Saam Kaap toe gegaan, het ons die hele week saam deurgebring."

-Ma'am me, Plaatjies, Kelvin and Ms. Langa went to cape Town together. We spent the whole week there.

Class:"mmmh."

We laughed.

Ma'am:"jy moet jou vakansie onder mekaar verdeel"

-you can divide your holiday among yourselves.

Kelvin:"can't we do the presentation all together it will be boring if we will be talking about the same

thing but one by one."

Ma'am:"No. Langa came."

Us:"mxm awumbi."

-you ugly.

The class laughed. Eyodwa went there with her laptop she connected it at the projector.

I was making funny faces looking at her.

Her:"My vakansie. I het gewent..."

The class:"huh ? Uthini elaborate."

We all cracked into laughter. She was in tears.

Ma'am:"s top laughing."

Ndoni:"ma'am I can't do this anymore."

Us:"hee beni dyola kanti?"

-you were dating.

Me:"masim Bethe yandi dyolela."

-let's beat her she is cheating on me.

We all laughed. The teacher was pissed.

Ndoni:"Mevrou, ek kan nie voortgaan nie, die klas laat my lag. Veral Chumani maak hy snaaks e gesigte, om nie te vergeet dat ek my aanbieding saam met hulle oefen nie."

-ma'am I can't continue the class is making me

laugh. Especially Chumani he is making funny faces, not to forget that I practice my presentation with them.

She said laughing. The bell rang.

Ma'am:"tomorrow I want my presentation you can do it together. And at break time you must all come and fetch your demerits."

Us:"Andizi."

-i'm not coming.

Said the whole class making it's way out laughing.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Nkanyezi

It's been quiet a long time. Well me and Uvuyo are still at the same school.

We decided to start behaving now. But that doesn't mean we stopped swiping.

It was break time now and I was sitting with my boyfriend. His in grade 10. We started dating on Valentine's day this year.

Craig(his white):"sorry for dumping you last time. Pressure was getting over me."

I nodded.

Me:"it's fine I'm over that."

He smiled. He has a beautiful smile. I blushed.

Him:"promise me we will never break up again. I want us to grow old together."

Me:"I promise."

He hugged and gave me a peck.

Him:"I love you okay."

Me:"I love you too."

Him:"how do you say it in your language."

We laughed. Everytime we are together he always wants to learn isiXhosa. But that's not all we talk about.

Me:"Ndi.."

Him:"Ndi.."

Me:"yaku.."

Him:"yaku.."

Me:"Thanda."

Him:"Thanda."

We laughed before kissing.

Him:"Ndiya ku thanda."

He was straggling but I found it cute. I smiled at him.

Me:"ndaku thanda nam."

He smiled. We kissed again. We heard noise. We looked where it was coming from there was a circle.

Craig:"i wonder what's happening now. I hate being RCL."

We stood up and went there my brother was fighting with a grade 12 learner. Ubani?

I went to beat the leaving shit out of him. We beat

him up with twin. People were trying to break us apart but couldn't.

We just fought. Me and Uvuyo always fight each other's battles that's how we are.

Craig:"baby the scissors."

I guess he was too late cause that boy had already stabbed me on my arm. I screamed in pain. Craig came to look at my arm.

Uvuyo was also bleeding on his thigh and his girlfriend was already with him.

I cried cause I was in pain. Craig picked me up in bridal style and we went to the office.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

30

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Uvuyo

I was fighting with Phumlani because we betted. Our team won and he didn't want to give us our money.

I know violence is not the answer but nguye ondi nxanyileyo.

Thank God Nkanyezi got to me on time. If it wasn't for her Phumlani was going to beat the shit out of me.

But he stabbed me. I was still looking at my thigh when he stabbed my sister. I couldn't even warn her.

Thank God her ex, I think, Craig took her. Fefe, that's my girlfriend's nickname, helped me Stand up.

Me:"better pray my father gets here in a good mood

or hell will break loose. It was going to be great for you when it was me but you also stabbed my dad's princess good luck. You will regret the day your mother opened her legs."

Everyone gasped. He was scared looking at the scissors. Of course I was lying when I said it was going to be better if it was me.

My father was going to do worse if it was me alone either way. Fefe helped me walk to the office.

The teachers were all pacing up and down.

Principal: "he was also stabbed you please sit down so that Mr. George can also help you."

I sat down.

Deputy:"your parents are on their way."

My Teacher:"were is that boy that stabbed you ?"

Craig:"s till outside ma'am."

Principal:"come with him. The police are also on their way."

Craig nodded before walking out.

Principal:"Izimfefe you can be excused."

She walked out. Craig came back with the worried Phumlani now.

Deputy:"Mr. Tom I'm afraid but we had to call the police."

He buried his head in his hands. The police walked in. Than his parents than ours.

Siya:"iphi lonja ?"

-where is that dog ?

He charged towards him but the police stopped him.

Police:"Mr. Plaatjies we will handle this."

Siya gave him a dead stare.

Principal:"Craig can you please tell us what happened."

Craig:"I was sitting with Star on the benches near the field...."

Us:"who is Star?"

He just realized now that he called Nkanyezi by star.
When you translate Nkanyezi in English it's Star.

My father looked at him and Nkanyezi. I chuckled.

Craig:"ooh sorry its Ms. Plaatjies. We heard a noise and since I was on duty I had to go and check what's going on. Star...I mean Ms. Plaatjies accompanied me. We got there and Mr. Plaatjies was fighting with Mr. Tom. Star helped Mr. Plaatjies we tried getting them apart but couldn't. Mr. Tom took out his scissors and stabbed them."

Siya and Nizi:"boy we better meet up after this meeting."

We all Chuckled.

Police:"but why would you fight."

Me:"we betted and our team won. He didn't want to give us our money and he strangled me. We fought ke ngoku."

Siya:"he has to be arrested before I take the law into my hands and ooh boy you will regret the day you were born."

Mr Tom:"who are you to threaten my son."

Siya and Nizi:"First born ka Satana."

They gasped. What I have realized is that whenever they threaten someone. The S and F always stand

out.

Police:"Mr. Plaatjies stop making threat's."

Nizi:"Mr. Tom don't you have 3 daughters ?"

Mr. Tom:"3 daughters ?"

They were all lost.

Nizi:"yeah there are 3 young ladies that looks like you."

We were all lost ke ngoku. Nizi gave him her business card.

Nizi:"call me."

Siya:"hai mnike Eli lam."

-give him mine.

We laughed.

Nizi:"I did."

They arrested Phumlani. We got home and Chumani was resting on the couch playing FIFA.

Nizi:"Chumani awuka ts hints hi no ts hints ha."

-Chumani you haven't even changed.

Chumani:"yeka mna and than Nina theni brukhwe ne hempe."

-leave me what happened to your trousers and shirt.

Nizi:"hlatyiwe."

-they were stabbed.

His eyes widened.

Him:"bani lo kaka."

-who was it ?

Siya:"don't worry I have got things under control."

He winked at him. He nodded.

Siya:"masi qithe kleyo kay gcophise le ka Star princess."

-let's pass that one, tell us about Star princess.

We all laughed.

Chumani:"bani Star?"

-who is Star?

Nizi:"nguye. La ow yakhe mbiza ngo Star."

-its her. That boyfriend of hers calls her Star.

Siya:"libulu norh."

-his a white.

Chumani:"tsi madoda."

We all looked at Nkanyezi she was busy on her phone smiling. We laughed at her.

Nkanyezi:"best friend yam tata."

We looked at her and laughed.

Me:"fundu grd bani la chap?"

-which grade is he in?

I know which grade he is in but I just want to cause a drift.

T.O:"ee."

Nkanyezi:"andimazii."

-i don't know.

We laughed looking at her.

Chumani:"grd 11 ?"

I shook my head.

Nizi:"maka lahlwe rhaa mdala nak no bhutt' wakho."

-he must be dumped his older than your brother.

Chumani:"ewe."

Siya:"but uthe yiBest Friend."

Nkanyezi:"tell them daddy."

Me:"hayke Star ka Craig the RCL member."

We laughed.

Her:"yats ho kuFefe."

-you will say that to Fefe.

They all looked at me.

Me:"masi dlale bhutt'."

-let's play brother.

They laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

We all did our presentation the following day. I was basically the one doing everything.

I told them what to say and all. Everyone loved our presentation. Someone clapped we looked at the door.

The principal was standing there with the deputy.

Principal:"what a great presentation. I'm sure you had fun."

Us:"we did sir."

They nodded.

Deputy:"I just hope that they got full marks."

Mev. Du Preez:"they did."

We smiled looking at them. Everyone seemed to have enjoyed it cause they were all happy looking at our pictures.

It was now break time were sitting in our usual spot.

Chumani:"s still coming tonight ? My mother didn't even go to work because of this."

Me:"I am. I will come at 4 if not 5pm."

They nodded.

Sekani:"s seems like everyone can't wait to see you."

Ntlakanipho:"I'm just waiting for the challenge."

We laughed.

Me:"I don't think I will win hey. I'm still new in this driving thing. And it's a friendly game."

Chumani:"Kelvin do you still have your Drone?"

Kelvin:"still thinking of where I placed it."

Ntlakanipho:"sizo thengenye ba ayikho akho smoko."

-we will buy a new one than there is no problem.

We laughed.

Me:"why are you all excited ?"

Chumani:"your a great driver my mother is also a great driver we just want to see who is the

greatest."

I shook my head and we all laughed.

It was now time to go there. I was wearing a check yellow shirt with a yellow vest, my Black jean jacket with my black ankle adidas takkie.

I styled my Afro in a Front Puff style. I switched on all the lights in the house.

Locked all the doors and switched on the alarm before going to my mother's Citi Golf.

I love this car. And it looks great. They haven't come back. They will come back on Saturday.

I drove there jamming on Sjava's songs. I love his

music. I got there and there were many cars outside.

Wow. Never seen billions of dollars in one place the house looks great the cars scream Money.

I can't wait to own my own expensive car.

I got out of the car holding my phone. I'M not a purse person. There were kids playing outside. Girls and boys.

There was also a dog. I hate dogs since Kelvin's ate my meat.

Me:"cela nithathe lenja yenu."

-can you please take your dog.

Mfondini I was also wearing a skirt what if it bits me.

I can't risk it. They laughed looking at me.

Boy looking like Chumani: "gqitha ayi lumi."

-pass it doesn't not bite.

Another girl: "hai subizi Gama lam."

-no don't call my name.

We laughed these kids.

Me: "aa marn guys take this dog away I promise I will take you out tomorrow ndinise Disneyland."

We all burst into laughter.

Another boy if not girl looking like Chumani: "you full of joke's."

We laughed.

Me: "yis tru if I get bitten ndizoni kaba nonke."

-i will kick you all.

Boy from Sekani's house: "asi ba nintsi."

-we are a lot.

Me: "mxm kaniyekeni Power Rangers nithathe lenja."

-stop it Power Rangers and take this dog.

We all laughed.

Another girl: "I will hold the dog for you, you may pass."

Me:"yabona wena I will find you the Best boyfriend ever yis tru ndak thembis a."

-i promise you.

They laughed. I ran to the house calling Rhadebe. I found him laughing in the house. I jumped on top of him. Breathing heavily.

Everyone was laughing inside the house.

:"Haibo utheni."

-what's wrong ?

Me:"is n't it your kids. I tried everything but they didn't want to hold the dog but than a little cute princess held it."

They laughed. I stood up properly.

Me:"ooh where are my manners I'm Eyodwandoni Langa."

I said smiling genuinely. They also smiled.

Chumani's father:"TM Siyamthanda Chumani's father."

I nodded. They all introduced themselves. I kept nodding smiling.

Me:"nice to meet you'll."

Them:"nice to finally meet you too."

Lethabo:"ooh I haven't forgotten about my medical bill."

We all laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"tchiinii oledi selapho."

-you still there ?

Cage:"unguno patazana kwedini v'tsek."

We all laughed.

TT:"kaniyeke nyanam. I want to watch the challenge."

-let's wait with my son.

Nizi:"Lemme go fetch the GTT's car keys."

Chumani:"baby which car will you use."

Me:"my Citi Golf will be fine."

Them:"are you sure don't you want a sports car outside."

I giggled shaking my head. They Chuckled. we walked out. Kelvin switched on his drone.

They connected it on the laptop so that they can watch. We stood in position.

We took off. We were racing around Sandton not caring about anything.

Fuck she is a fast driver. I couldn't get passed her we were driving on the same pace.

I managed to get faster than her as we were getting close back to the house. But my foot slipped from the accelerator. She managed to get passed me bipping.

Fuck. I got to the house 1 second behind her. She was jumping up and down. I got out.

Siya:"Eyodwa beniku thembile njani ndibejile beworse busewu win.a."

-Eyodwa I trusted you. how come ? I bet and you were going to win.

Me:"my foot slipped from the accelerator plus she is a great driver."

Nizi side hugged me. They laughed. We stayed in that position.

Sekani:"the mother in law and daughter in law challenge is buzzing in social media."

I guess they were live on social media.

Kelvin:"don't move stay in that position."

They took a picture of us.

Mike:"Yona nto nathandu fote makwedini."

-you like taking pictures.

We laughed. I was surprised that Kelvin's father could speak isiXhosa.

Us:"tch."

Nizi kissed my cheek.

Her: "let's go finish of Dinner."

Chumani: "haibo mama undi thatheli cherry yam ngoku."

-you taking my girlfriend now.

We all laughed.

Nizi: "mxm."

She pulled me we went to the kitchen I started helping her with dinner.

Me: "yazi I thought you were one of those housewife's that can't even cook or do a thing since your husband has millions."

She giggled.

Her:"He always nags about me being a housewife but nee I believe in being my own independent woman."

I nodded smiling looking at her.

Her:"I also want to see you graduating one day Eyodwa."

Me:"I will graduate and be a business woman to don't worry. I don't believe in being a housewife I believe in having my own wealth."

Her:"Great to hear that. Cause you never know what to expect."

I nodded.

Her:"I still can't believe that you and Chumani are this close when you used to be in each other's throats."

We both laughed.

Me:"nto zokhula."

-we grow up.

Her:"and you so in love with each other. It is visible in your eyes too see."

I smiled. She hugged me and than kissed my forehead. I love this woman guys haibo.

We finished cooking while were chatting and laughing. I enjoyed my time with her. no cap.

We set up the table outside since it's bigger than the one in side.

When were done we called everyone. The kids were eating in the in play room. Everyone came and sat down.

Ayola:"Sekani pray."

Sekani:"haino oledi."

We laughed. He ended up praying sulking as he was. We all started eating.

Siya:"why ningatyi nini."

-why ain't you eating.

He was talking about my bro's. They were sitting besides me. I was in the middle as always.

They looked at me.

Me:"namhlaza umtu kanjani."

-you like humiliating a person.

They laughed. I stood up. Everyone was lost. They were just smiling. I went to the kitchen and took one of Nizi's Tupperware's.

Poured in warm water and walked out with a cloth on my shoulders. I was looking down all time. I went to kneel in front of Chumani first.

The old Dawgs:"hai le Kaka."

We all laughed.

I washed his hands. I could feel eyes piercing through my skin. They were all looking at me I guess. And this dude is smiling like his crazy. When I was done I washed Sekani's than Ntlakanipho's than Kelvin's.

Siya:"Nam ndafuna."

-i also want mine to be washed.

He said as I was standing up. I washed his. He was smiling. I looked at him and laughed. He was smiling. Mxm.

T.O:"Nathi."

Chumani:"aa Guys that's my wife."

Them:"gawume."

-wait.

We all laughed. I basically washed everyone's hands. I went to place the container inside. And walked back out.

Top Dawgs:"I hope ini thathe tips ladies."

We all laughed.

Them:"hai rhaa. It was a once of experience."

We all laughed.

Chumani:"life time experience for Chumani Owethu
Plaatjies."

We laughed at him. He was eating his meat.

Siya:"Eyodwa."

Me:"Taka Chumani."

Him:"Eyodwa."

Me:"Taka Chumani."

We all laughed.

Him:"Eyodwa."

Me:"Rhadebe Senior."

We all laughed.

Him:"yeah bendi funa lonto otherwise i just got a message from the boxing club bathi uya qualifya."
-that's what I wanted...

We cracked into laughter. Now I see where Chumani gets his crazyness. I was even in tears.

-
-
-
-
-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

31

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

Guys my family is a whole lot of vibe. They made Eyodwa feel welcomed.

Nizi:"if it was Friday I was going to keep you for the whole weekend."

Me:"uzolala it's to late for her."

Them:"haibo."

We were sitting at the lounge now.

Me:"I have a tracksuit plus we are the same height and I have a pair of shoes that I never wore. It's not even safe for her to leave alone. Her family is in Cape Town. Books, she will use my exam pad."

They all laughed.

Thando:"I see you got it all figured out."

I smirked they laughed more. We all sat there chatting and laughing before they went home except for Ndoni of course.

Nizi:"I'm so tired. Eyodwa Chumani will show you the Guest room."

I looked at her.

Me:"guest room?"

We all laughed.

Siya:"as oyi sound proof ke laroom room yakho kwedini."

-that room of yours ain't sound proof boy.

We all laughed. They walked to the elevator.

Ndoni:"let's go to sleep we have an early morning tomorrow."

I pulled her close to me. We walked up the stairs.

Me:"did you enjoy yourself."

Her:"enjoy is an understatement. Your family is crazy and a vibe at the same time."

Me:"see I told you there is nothing you should worry about. It's a great thing you enjoyed."

Her:"I'm also thankful to your welcoming family."

Me:"at least we met each other's families."

Her:"yeah and I'm sure they will also get along."

We got inside the room.

Me:"they surely will. Did anyone tell you how beautiful you are today."

Her:"everyone was complimenting me around the table."

Me:"mxm. But you sexy you should wear short skirts everyday."

Her:"even when I go around town."

I gave her a dead stare. We were already under covers.

Me:"asizovana."

-we won't get along.

She laughed.

Her:masilale."

-let's sleep.

I took of her thong she always wears them when she is around me. I bought them for her. Awkward yeah I know. She was wearing my over size tee.

Her:"what the fuck."

Me:"Rhadebe mile bawo."

She laughed.

Me:"unga ngxoli ne."

-don't make a noise.

I kissed her and entered without warning. I got no time for foreplay. She was already wet anyway. She was about to scream but I shut her with a kiss.

Her: "bra you mad."

She said moaning.

Me: "I have got no time for foreplay today sorry."

She nodded. We had 3 steamy rounds.

Her: "fuck. That was great."

I laughed.

Me:"you can't even resist Radebe now I see."

Her:"mxm let's sleep."

I got inside of her again.

Her:"mmh Chumani what the fuck."

Me:"1 last round please it has been a week."

She moaned laughing. We had another round before sleeping naked.

The alarm when off.

Her:"baby vuka so that I can fix the bed."

She said kissing my lips.

Me:"I'm up."

We kissed. I stood up.

Her:"you have a sexy ass by the way."

I showed her my middle finger we laughed. I walked to my closet and took 2 of my tracksuits. I will also wear mine.

I took my pair of toughes. I wear them when it's raining. So that I don't slip.

I got out holding everything. I placed it on top of the bed. She was just placing the pillows.

Me:"let's go take a shower."

We walked to the shower.

Her:"I will see you on Monday now."

Me:"I hate weekends."

I sulked. She giggled before kissing me all over my face. I was giggling my ass out.

Me:"I'm the one who is suppose to do that."

Her:"but I love doing it."

She gave me a blow job. I didn't get enough so I turned her around and hit it from the back.

We got done and went to the Room. We wore our uniform. I was a bit taller than her.

Me:"yeah we should always be like this."

We laughed.

Her:"I also hate the fact we are the same height."

Me:"I will be taller than you don't worry."

We laughed. I gave her my spare Redbat bag.

Her:"iza mpahla zam."

-give me my clothes.

Me:"aa ziyeke."

-leave it.

She nodded. She knows she won't win the argument with me. We were done and went downstairs.

We both wore aprons. We made farmhouse breakfast. They all came down as we were slicing the last tomato.

Nkanyezi:"can she stay with us please. I want another sister. I'm tired of being the only girl."

We all laughed.

Us:"but you act like a boy."

Eyodwa:"how do you separate them ?"

Us:"we got used to them."

Eyodwa:"yooh."

Me:"they even swipe themselves when they write tests."

We all laughed. We were now eating.

Nizi:"I even got tired of being called to school that I blocked their numbers."

We burst into laughter.

Siya:"I always call Chumani."

Eyodwa:"why nis wipe?"

Them:"I'm clever in SS/Maths and she/he is clever in SS/Maths."

They Said at the same time feeding each other. We laughed.

Eyodwa:"zos okola mfazi no mnyeni wabo."

-his wife and her husband will get a hard time.

Us:"Craig ka Star."

We all burst into laughter

Siya:"best friend yakhe guys."

Nkanyezi:"tch."

Uvuyo:"iya phuzwa nale...kamisa... Best friend."
-this... Open up... Gets kissen.

We laughed.

Siya:"princess."

Her:"he is lying daddy mommy talk to him."

Nizi:"I nogo enter."

She said in an Nigerian accent. We cracked into
laughter.

Eyodwa:"LoL."

We laughed more.

Siya:"jokes aside guys she didn't wash our hands today."

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"hai ndilibele Radebe Senior."
-i forgot.

Nizi:"njani."
-how?

Me:"hai nim abuse le zolo."
-you abused her yesterday.

We laughed. They took Nkanyezi and Uvuyo to school after bidding goodbye to us. Me and Eyodwa went to school using her Citi Golf.

Me:"let's start by the garage for lunch."

Her:"ain't we going to be late."

Me:"mxm we will just sigh the demerits and go to class."

She shook her head before going to the garage. I laughed.

Me:"I love you."

I said holding her thigh.

Her:"I love you too."

We got in and went to Steers.

Me:"10 rib burgers moc ?"

Her:"yeah we will all get 2 each."

We waited for our order for 15 minutes.

Her:"I was about to order ribs too but the bell just rang."

I laughed before giving her a peck. We drove to school. We placed the food in her bag since it's empty. It had 1 book remember.

As expected we had to sign in. We walked to the

class. Laughing.

Teacher:"why are you 2 late ?"

Us:"we woke up late."

The teacher lift up her eyebrow.

Class:"mmh."

Us:"we are cousins."

Teacher:"I see."

Class:"they dyolings kkk."

We laughed. The teacher walked out.

Sekani:"ee Eyodwa belele mzini wakhe."

-yes Eyodwa was sleeping at her in laws house.

Class:"huh."

They opened their eyes. We all laughed.

Ndoni:"siyazala iyo siyazala iyo siyazala iyo
siyazala iyo."

She sang sitting down. We laughed. I went to sit
next to her.

Khanya:"why does she have a different bag and
shoes?"

We laughed

Me:"yuh aa thethani guys nifuna nton'."

-no talk guys what do you want?

Class:"iNyani."

Us:"ooh besiyo thengi lunch egarage."

-we went to buy lunch by the garage.

They side eyed us.

Me:"yeah and she was sleeping with her best friend my sister."

We all laughed.

Kelvin:"we all know Nkanyezi cuddles with her

human teddy bear, Uvuyo."

We laughed.

Me:"the both of them."

Class:"they dyolings."

I looked at the laughing Ndoni and gave her a peck.

Class:"Themba cimi sbane."

-Themba switch of the lights.

Themba:"mxm v'tsek."

We laughed.

Me:"haibo bawo cima sibeno tyana no baby."

-no man switch them of so that we can have sex with my baby.

They burst into laughter. I have great class mates and I only realize now. I never really payed attention to them.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

32

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

It was now break i took out the food.

Them:"hai Christmas."

Me and Chumani laughed. I gave each one of them 2 burgers. I also took my 2 burgers.

Me:"when last did you see o'Aphiwe ?"

Them:"last week."

Kelvin:"but we will go to them after school."

I nodded.

Chumani:"dyola ?"

Ntlakanipho:"yah."

Kelvin:"yah."

Sekani:"s till waiting."

Chumani:"tried charming her ?"

Sekani:"ola ndithenge ne red roses rhaa. Even ne bar one."

Us:"bar one?"

We cracked into laughter.

Sekani:"its her favorite worse part she doesn't love material things. So it will be hard to impress her."

We looked at him shocked.

Him:"but I'm willing to do anything for her. I love her so much."

Us:"that's the spirit."

We all bro hugged him. We laughed.

Me:"trust me uzo vuma namhlanje."

Him:"yah i managed to make her catch feelings.."

We laughed.

Chumani:"if akavumi kle game nguNyoko njayam straight."

-if she doesn't agree than it's her mother straight.

We bursted into laughter.

Us:"hai nyani."

Ntlakanipho:"Osi asked me to help her find her Father and i said i will help her."

Chumani:"so you also need my help?"

He nodded.

Kelvin:"you will come with us after school."

Chumani nodded.

Chumani:"but I won't be able to stay there for long. I will be going to the Firm today."

They nodded.

Ntlakanipho:"eyodwa ?"

Me:"i will have to go to town. I need to buy my toiletries."

They nodded sadly.

Me: "I will next time guys. I will be the negotiator."

We laughed.

It was now after school. I went to the Mall. I bought my things. I was craving for fries and Mc Flurry, so I went to McDonald's.

I got there and the line was long as every Friday.

: "Tchini nawe lapha."

-you also here ?

I looked behind and Nizi with the twins were getting in.

Me:"oh molo Maka Chumani. Bendizo thengi fries since i was craving for them."

Nizi:"yey i don't want to be a grandma I'm still young."

We laughed.

The twins:"yooh mama ngo baxa."

-mom with exaggerating.

We laughed.

Me:"tu ke ma."

Her:"good ke we came to fetch our order sihambe ke."

-so that we can go.

I hugged all of them. They took their orders and walked out. I got to the front.

Waiter:"welcome to MacDonald how can i help you."

He was smiling differently that's not the smile he gives other customers. Or am i seeing things.

Me:"medium size fries and Oreo Mac Flurry."

He nodded still smiling , creepy. I took my slip and went to sit down. I could feel eyes piercing through my skin.

I looked around and that dude was looking at me.
Creepy.

.

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

Unknown

I have been stalking her thiis whole fucken year.
And today i saw her.

I would have approached her but there is that stupid
boy she is dating. But i have a plan.

I will marry her in front of him.

:"Mfanami did you drink your pills."

That was mother. The doctors say that i have bipolar but i don't believe them a bit.

I know that I'm fine. I took my knife and throw it against the wall and it landed on that boys face.

I laughed

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

33

.

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

Chumani

As we were walking with the gents i got a call from my mom.

Me:"oledi."

Her:"Owethu. o'Osi zange ba mention gama likha mamabo ?"

-have Osi ever mentioned her mother's name.

Me:"wait... Bakhe baba mention gama laba zali babo ?"

-have they ever mentioned their parents names ?

I said looking at my bro's.

Ntlakanipho:"yeah Duma Tom and Felicia Vumazonke."

I nodded.

Me:"Duma Tom and Felicia Vumazonke."

Her:"okay thank you."

Me:"Why buza?"

-asking?

Her: "I think i found their father. But i will update you when i get home. o'Nkanyezi are nagging now."

We laughed before she dropped the call.

Me: "i guess there is no need for us to search anymore. Nizi has already found their parents."

Them: "good."

We laughed.

Me: "mxm ndiya hamba umna ndizoni bona ne. Soze kabe amatye umna."

-i'm going, i will see you. I will never kick rocks.

We laughed. I crossed the road and they threw stones at me. I laughed before walking to my father's firm. I got in and went straight to his office.

Andina xets ha lo bulisa. I'm intimidating like my father remember. I got in and he was busy.

I just sat down took the pencil on the desk with the note pad. I started drawing him. Funny fact i can actually draw.

I stopped drawing last year when i was done with grade 9 creative arts. I use to enjoy that subject. I love drawing.

I started drawing moving in my chair so that i can see him properly.

Him:"boy you Better stop moving on that chair

before i glue you to it."

We laughed. He continued doing what he was doing and i also continued drawing. He got done and looked at me.

Me:"fuck why did you move."

Him:"go look at yourself at the mirror and finish your drawing."

We laughed.

Me:"i hate that i look like you."

Him:"phinda."

-say that again.

I know were this is going. He will want to fight me and he defeats me.

Me:"i love the fact that i look like you but jingga taima bintle leway."

-look dad it was beautiful.

I said showing him my starting drawing.

Him:"at least there is something."

We laughed.

Him:"let's get down to business. So there is this land."

Me:"land?"

Him:"yeah but not just any land. On that land there are diamonds."

I widened my eyes looking at him.

Me:"diamonds?!"

Him:"yah diamonds. Remember when you got an injured we went to another Event and we were all given landscapes. But one landscape showed that there are diamonds on the land. I got half of the the landscape and now i can't find the other meaning i don't know where the land is."

I looked at him still shocked.

Me:"so how are you doing going to find it??"

Him:"good question."

He said walking around drinking his Remy Martin.
Yay thanda lekaka Remy.

Him:"the other landscape is in a safe in Pretoria highly guarded. Not easy to get through the safe too, high security. So i need you to help us plan out on this heist as many people are after this. Me and my brothers need this land. We will have billions if we get it."

I nodded.

Me:"send me a picture of the building i will see what i can come up with."

Him:"i would rather give it you. What if someone hacks into your laptop phoff it's hard to bug it."

We laughed.

Me:"so we basically have a mine now."

He poured another glass of the Remy and gave it to me.

Him:"to wealth and power."

Me:"to wealth and power."

We did a toast and laughed. My phone beeped i looked at it and. Laughed. The message went like.

'i hope you ready to let go of your girlfriend cause tommorow I'm getting married to her. I will make sure you there to watch.'

And a recent picture of Eyodwa was sent she was at MacDonald.

Siya:"wahleka wedwa ?"

-why are you laughing alone?

I gave him my phone. We both laughed.

Him:"surely he doesn't know that we are 100× crazy."

Me:"wuuhh I'm scared."

We Burst into laughter

Him:"we won't react we will just wait for him to attack than we will react."

I nodded.

Me:"i wonder who that fucker is."

Him:"nothing to worry about. We will find out tomorrow."

Me:"Lmao."

We cracked into laughter. My dad is a mood.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

Sorry for the short inset it's just me saying
goodnight to you all and fulfilling my
promise

CHUMANI'S LIFE

34

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

Siya:"let's go now."

I stood up and took my bag.

Me:"ina."

-here.

I said giving him my school bag.

Him:"ts hayiwe kwedini."

-you mad.

We laughed.

Me:"mayibe ngathi ndimncinci."

-let it be like I'm small.

He looked at me before taking my bag. We laughed.
We walked out of the office.

Him:"yuuh hai umbi zayenza Nini ntloko ?"

-you ugly when will you do your Hair ?

I looked at him. We cracked into laughter. Everyone in the office was shocked to see as laughing.

Me:"next week marn andina mali ngoku."

-i don't have money now.

Him:"but you have 5 million."

Me:"saved that up for the future. Will use it for my future plans."

Him:"hope that does n't involve you running away."

I chuckled.

Me:"soze I would never run away."

We fist bump before climbing in the car. I was the one driving.

Him:"unga qubi Kaka ke apho."

-don't drive shit there.

I looked at him and we laughed.

Me:"if I do that means nawe qhubi Kaka cause fundiswe nguwe."

-you also drive shit because you the that taught me how to drive.

We laughed.

Him:"funeke fumani learner's permit ngoku you can't keep on using my licence yandi mosha kwedini."

-you must get a.....you are ruining me boy.

Me:"zandi faka kiki kwi driving school ta."

-you will enroll me in a driving school.

He nodded.

Him:"you will just do the test soze Moshe Mali yam for lessons umna."

We laughed.

Me:"yeah. Funeke funsise ne twins ngoku."

-yes you should also teach the twins.

Him:"next year."

I nodded.

Him:"don't you want to find out who the fucker is?"

Me:"let's just wait and see. If we go missing you will just track us down."

Him:"she also has a tracker?"

I smirked looking at him. We laughed before fist bumping.

Me:"she doesn't even know if she has one."

He shook his head and we laughed. We got home and my fathers brothers were here. We got in.

They were watching soccer having Heineken. We joined them at the front. TT paused the game.

Them:"did you know that Eyodwa is Diamonds child?"

Me and Siya:"Yeah/ Diamond?"

Snakes:"what do you mean you know?"

Me:"bani lowo?"

-who is that?

Siya:"Diamond is my old enemy from cape Town."

Me:"hold on a sec so you using Eyodwa to get to him?"

They laughed. I was lost ke ngoku. Many thoughts were running through my mind. Were they genuine when they met Eyodwa or what ?

Siya:"not at all. We love Eyodwa genuinely. Mamakhe wanted to divorce that fuck but he didn't want to so they decided to have a open marriage. Eyodwa's mom would visit at pris on just to beg him to sign the divorce papers. But diamond doesn't want to. Eyodwa doesn't care about her father so does her brothers. There is a fucker in their mothers life that they consider him as their father."

Us:"how do you know ?"

Him:"I keep tabs of my employees I can't stand traitors."

He smirked. We Chuckled.

Him:"s o pholas."

We laughed.

Me:"but why are you enemies?"

Him:"that fucker used to work with my ex girlfriend. They planted drugs in my suitcase and I was arrested for 10 years."

I looked at him shocked.

Me:"you were once arrested?"

Him:"yeah. If i never got arrested nawe ngewu ngekho kwedini."

-you were not going to exist.

T.O:"yay thanda ke le line inext."

-he likes the line he is about to say.

We laughed

Siya:"Nyan ke moc I was n't going to meet her mother."

Me:"you met in pris on?"

I never really ask how my parents met.

Them:"ts hayiwe kwedini."

We laughed.

Him:"aa. I got out of prison and I was walking down the streets of Alex when I saw her getting in her Shack. She did everything for me. Bought me clothes with the nuts she earned."

He smiled.

Me:"thats epic."

Him:"and I'm not ashamed of saying so cause I ended up being a billionaire with your mother pushing me too."

We chuckled. They have a great love story. We chilled until late having a great time. My mother came back with the twins.

They were holding balloons from spur. This 2 will never grow up. She kissed me on my forehead

before giving siya a peck.

Siya:"hope you brought dinner cause I'm definitely not cooking."

It's his turn today.

Nizi:"I did. But we have already ate."

We nodded. She gave us 2 doggy bags from spur.

Nizi:"ooh Siya do you remember Mr. Tom?"

He nodded.

Nizi:"turns out the girls that they(Us) found are his long lost daughters. Tommorow we are meeting them. And he wants a DNA test just to be sure."

Me:"so he will be taking them in if they are his?"

Nizi:"yeah and the problem is the step mother she doesn't want them."

Siya:"bazo phila kabuhlungu moc abanye."

-they will have a hard time.

Nizi:"mr. Tom wants his kids. Lamfana wayi zolo isn't his."

Us:"yooh."

We laughed.

Me:"why are we even gossiping."

We laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Bafana

It has been a week now since I have sent the message. But I will put my act to action.

My brother is a gangster so he will help me in everything. We will kidnap them together.

I want him to watch his girlfriend sign the wedding papers. I laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

It is Saturday today and I have a check up by the doctor. I do check ups every 2 months.

I wore my Gingham check jacket from Zara with my Gingham check Bermuda shorts From zara, white air Force and my black spaghetti strip bra.

I also need to go to the salon. I will start there. I still have time before my appointment. I combed my hair.

My phone rang it was Chumani.

Me:"pumpkin"

Him:"baby. What you doing?"

Me:"I'm going to the salon than to the hospital."

Him:"okay I'm on my way."

He disconnected the call. I laughed. I took my phone and my medical aid. I walked to the kitchen took out my food from yesterday.

I warmed it up. There was a knock at the door.

Me:"Come in."

Lungelo walked in. That's my mother's boyfriend. They have been dating for 5 years now.

He treats me like her own daughter. That's what I love about him. I don't see the need of my biological father when his here.

Also my brothers love him. They get along just fine. Every Saturday like today they will be out playing golf.

I'm sure he came to fetch them. Than he will be taking out my mother in the Afternoon than it will be me and him tommorow.

Father and daughter day. I don't know why him and Mom are not married. Ooh she is still married kanene.

Me:"my supper daddy."

He came to hug me and kissed my forehead

Him:"princess."

Me:"last saw you three weeks back."

Him:"yazi bendiza qo nge gcawa apha but bungekho."

-i used to come here every Sunday but you weren't here.

Me:"hai klk tata bendiklo chomamam for yonke la 2 weeks."

-no dad I was with my friend for the two week holiday.

He side eyed me he knows that I don't do friends till I got my bro's.

Him:"is it."

I laughed.

Me:"yeah."

We laughed.

Him:"planning on proposing to your mother this afternoon."

I looked at him and smiled. I swallowed my food.

Me:"what took you so long?"

Him:"you now the story."

I nodded.

Me:"s he is still married moc."

Him:"that's sorted. I managed to make him sign."

We laughed.

:"Ooh sewu lapha ta Lungs."

-you here....

Those were my brothers. Coming from the back door. My phone beeped. It was Chumani.

Me:"I'm out. Ndizova ngawe ke Daddy."

-i will hear from you.

He kissed my cheek I ran out.

Them:"bekho Rhadebe."

We laughed. I walked out to his car.

Mom:"undi phateli pain killers."

-bring me pain killers.

Me:"zazi fumana ku daddy."

-you will get them from daddy.

We laughed. I got in the car. I leaned in for a kiss before we took off.

Him:"s es exy."

I blushed.

Me:"Enkosi nawe hot."

-thank you, you also hot.

He smiled.

Him:"bani daddy ngoku ?"

-who is daddy ?

Me:"that's my mother's boyfriend. He is the father figure in my family now. After his best friend, my uncle died he took over not replacing him though."

He smiled and nodded.

Him:"don't you ever think of your real father sometimes ?"

I shook my head.

Me:"nope I don't even need him."

We laughed. We got to the salon. I treated my Afro while he dyed and curled his Afro.

Fuck he was so hot.

Me:"you never changing this Hair style."

We smiled. I kissed him all over his face.

Him:"you also beautiful."

We kissed. We took off to the hospital. I was called in. Chumani walked me in.

Dr:"Ms. Langa."

We shook our hands.

Dr.:"I see you got a special someone today."

We laughed.

Her:"here to do your monthly check up."

I nodded. We basically test for Everything. I can't

risk having something and finding out months later and die.

I have to make sure that I'm healthy. We started doing the test. I will get the other that take long during the week via email.

Dr:"you even gained weight. But please make sure you don't eat that much we don't want you fat and unhealthy."

We laughed.

Dr:"everything is fine for now. You still the Health Eyodwa. Your gaining which is also good. Yeah you great."

We said our goodbyes before getting out.

Him:"you gaining means I'm treating you great."

We laughed. He gave me a peck. We got in the car but someone placed a cloth on my nose and I dozed off.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

35

.

.

.

-
-
-
-
-
-

CHUMANI

Someone closed my nose with a cloth. I looked besides me and the same thing was happening to Eyodwa.

I blacked out. Woke up in a dark room and Eyodwa was right in front of me. We were both tied up in a chair.

Me:"pumpkin."

I think she heard me cause she moved a bit.

Me:"The Only Flower Of My Heart."

She opened her eyes slowly. She panicked but when her eyes landed on me she calmed down.

Her:"what are we doing here?"

Me:"we kidnapped."

We laughed.

Her:"why?"

Me:"I think it's another walking ghost that wants to marry you in front of me."

She looked at me for a while before we cracked into laughter.

Her:"why didn't you tell me I have a stalker."

Me:"hai wethu it's nothing serious."

Her:"but we are kidnapped now."

Me:"by a ghosts."

Her:"what do you mean by ghosts."

Me:"mxm kas ondele funa undi ncamise."

-come closer I want to kiss you.

Her:"njani?"

-how?

Me:"we will hop in our chairs till we reach each other."

We hoped. We got to each other.

Her:"look they almost ruined your haircut. They are so jealous."

We laughed before kissing. The door flew open as we were kissing. We didn't stop till the person fired a gun.

We looked up. There stood a skinny guy with a muscle guy. We laughed.

Them:"what's funny."

Eyodwa:"don't you work at Mac Donald?"

Skinny guy:"yeah."

Eyodwa:"what are we doing here?"

Muscle:"you getting married to him. Don't worry about the lobola I have already sent the money to your mother."

Me:"haibo bawo sektheni ngoku seni thengu mfaz wam."

-why are you buying my wife now.

They laughed before throwing punches at me.

Skinny:"I don't see a ring on her finger and

everything is already prepared on my side. We just waiting for the pastor."

Eyodwa:"but I don't want to get married to you. And soze tshate mna."

They laughed.

Them:"than his dying."

Me:"wuuh I'm scared."

I rolled my eyes laughing. They threw punches again. I groaned.

Me:"you will pay for this."

They laughed again.

Them:"you won't even make it out of here."

Eyodwa:"yooh."

Skinny:"not you my love."

Eyodwa:"why didn't you approach me in a respectful manner."

Skinny:"you weren't going to give me the time of day
Even at Mac Donald you never paid attention to me.
I love you."

Eyodwa:"if you love me the way you say you do let
me go."

Him:"I can never do that. Everything is ready, our

flight is also ready. You will also continue with school there. I love you please don't make things difficult my love."

He said kissing her forehead. I was fuming now.

Muscle:"wait you look like someone."

He looked at me for a while.

Me:"that's because i'm the first fruit of iFirst born ka Satan."

Them:"what!!"

They walked out.

Eyodwa:"what was that all about."

Me:"Siya no Nizi are the most feared people in the underground."

She widened her eyes.

Her:"Finis her no Silencer?"

I nodded laughing.

Me:"what do you know about gangsters."

Her:"Lungs was one but stopped 7 years back he used to talk about them. That no one can defend them. Hence he stopped since my mother doesn't want a gangster. I also did a research but I won't be able to point them out."

I looked at her and shook my head.

Me:"zithi kanti lilo bulala ngokwam umna baby andifuni noxoka."

-i will kill you on my own I don't want to even lie.

We laughed.

Her:"let's get out of here. I will not marry a crazy person."

Me:"but I'm ten times crazy."

We laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Bafana

We walked out and started pacing around the office.

Mdu:"why didn't you tell me that his father was Silencer?!!"

Me:"Don't shout at me."

I said holding my ears.

Him:"sorry just that you make me crazy sometimes."

Me:"what will we do now.?"

Him:"I have been craving for Silencers blood for a while know he killed father."

Me:"so we Killing the boy ?"

Him:"yeah and you will run away with your girl now. We don't have time."

I nodded. We walked out of the room.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

Chumani:"let's hop again till we find each others backs so that we can loosen up this ropes and beat this guys up."

We hoped. We gave each other our backs. I managed to looses his rope. He also set me free.

Me:"what now."

Him:"stand behind the door till they come. We will beat people to the pulp today."

I nodded.

Him:"ndaku thanda yeva?"

-i love you okay?

See his still commanding.

Me:"ndakuthannda nam."

-i love you too.

He gave me a peck. The door flew open and they stood there.

Them:"fuck where are they. They can't escape."

We kicked them both at the same time. We started beating them up till they blacked out.

Chumani:"kill or leave."

Me:"kill. What if they come back."

He took the gun they had and killed them. We ran out hand in hand After wiping the gun. We got

outside and his car was here.

Him:"they are so stupid."

It was getting dark.

We Chuckled. As we were about to get in we heard a car approaching. We looked at the street. Chumani had a gun already.

Him:"hope you ready."

I nodded. He also gave me a gun. The cars stopped and his father got out wearing shades. We sighed before chuckling.

Siya:"ooh seni phuma ziphi ezanja."

-you already out. Where are those dogs.

Chumani:"bodile. Were you going to fight alone?."
-dead.

I also looking at him.

Siya:"khona omnye umtu apha."
-is there someone else here.

We laughed.

Him:"let's go someone will come and fetch your
car."

We took our cellphones and I took my medical aid
too. We walked to his car.

Me:"bani xetsha Rhadebe Senior?"

-what's the time...

They laughed. We got in the car. My phone was flat. I'm sure my family was blowing up my phone with calls.

Siya:"6pm."

Me:"phone."

He gave it to me. I was sitting at the back.

Them:"you so demanding."

We laughed.

Siya:"zange nda Nika nomtu nga phandle komfazi wam. Awuceli nocela."

-i never gave anyone my phone except my wife. You didn't even ask.

I kissed his cheek. We laughed.

Chumani:"don't get confused I know we look alike. Ndim ndodako."

-i'm your boyfriend.

We laughed.

Siya:"tell Nandi that I'm taking you out."

Me:"noba uku ta Lungs lowo. Bazo tshata kanene mhh sies sihamba si kidnap.wa."

-maybe she is with Lungs. They will get married

again sies things of getting kidnapped.

We laughed.

Them:"you missed your mother's wedding. You didn't even invite us."

Me:"no marn. He will propose to her today."

We laughed.

Them:"ooh."

We laughed. I dialed my mother's number.

Her:"Nandipha Speaking hello."

Me:"ma. Hello ndim Eyodwa."

Her:"hey. Where are you? Are you fine? I just got a message saying I have money it's for dowry. Eyodwa kwenzeka nton'?"

-what's happening?

Me:"calm down mom I'm fine. That was a crazy dude that kidnapped me so no need to worry I'M fine."

Her:"where are you now?"

Me:"Siya is taking us out so andiqondi noba ndizo fikha ukhona."

-i don't think we will meet when I get there.

Her:"okay sho. I love you "

Me:"I love you too."

I gave Siya his phone.

Me:"Enkosi Tatazala."

-thank you father in law.

They laughed.

Siya:"yandi qela wena."

-you shitting with me.

Chumani:"ndi jonga lonto."

-i'm looking at that.

We laughed. We got to his aunt's restaurant. We got

in and we were taken to our table.

Siya:"ungaba xeledi o'Nkanyezi bazo thetha ngalama bhulu wabo."

-don't tell Nkanyezi they will tell me about their whites.

We laughed.

Chumani:"what's wrong with whites?"

Siya:"zo yazelaphi dowry lamtu."

-how will he know dowry.

Us:"zamfundisa."

-you will teach him.

He looked at us.

Him:"Nina not mna."

-you not me.

We laughed.

Him:"imagine sihleli saxoxa. We came here since we saw a flower in your garden Star. Akakwazi not Nkanyezi ngelo xetsha. Sithi sifuni vula mlomo funeke sikumtshe Kaka sithi open mouth ngathi zange sifunde. Yooh."

He shook his head worried. We cracked into laughter no Chumani.

me:"thank God soulmate yam ngu mxhosa."

We laughed. Chumani was smiling.

Siya:"hai hai kwedini dyan azi blush.h.i sektheni ngoku."

We laughed.

Chumani:"as if awu blush wena."

Siya:"not in public. Vele uthi excuse me I need the loo blush pha."

We cracked into laughter. These two are crazy.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

36

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

Siya:"so ke ngoku thini into."

Us:"yantoni?"

-about what?

Him:"having a little you nyana. Funu thekethisa a guys haibo."

We laughed. I coughed since I had a piece of meat in my mouth.

Them:"nanku esifa."

-she is dying.

I drank my water.

Chumani:"hai mam uthini wena?"

-what are you saying?

Siya:"let's reverse your vasectomy."

We laughed.

Us:"phambene siya we still have goals to achieve."

Siya:"nithekethisa."

We laughed.

Us:"yenzani omnye mntana no Nizi."

-have another child with Nizi.

Siya:"yooh aa guys sanu thetha ngalonto."

-don't talk about that.

He shook his head worried. We laughed. He looks funny when he looks worried.

Chumani: "not kuthi ke."

-not from us.

Me: "after graduating."

Them: "ts hayiwe."

-you mad.

We laughed. Mind you we are Loud so everyone looked at us.

Me: "when?"

Them:"after Matric."

Me:"you mad second year."

Them:"mxm"

We laughed. We chilled there the whole night. They took me home at 11pm.

Nothing much happened on Sunday. Turns out mom agreed to be dad's wife. I was so happy.

They actually spent time together meaning I didn't get a daddy and daughter day.

We were in the register class now.

Miss:"so next week there will be a prize giving but

this year not all of you are going I'm so disappointed in you guy's."

Us:"yooh sizo thini ke ngoku."

-what will we do.

We burst into laughter.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Nkanyezi

I really hate Mondays. But today I have a good

feeling about this day.

I never loved Mondays but my gut feeling tells me that it will be great.

Hlombe:"wena ube happy namhlanje Never."

Thats my best friend Hlombekazi. We have been friends since grade 4.

Me:"ndine good feeling ngale mini chomiie."

-i have a good feeling about this day.

Her:"thank God Craig akhekho, more."

-he isn't here.

Me:"mxm v'tsek mbonya nawe yafana uzo duka ngoku nala Xhamla wakho umbi."

-you will also disappear with your ugly Xhamla.

We laughed.

Her:"mxm yats ho ku..."

-you will say that to

Me:"what?"

Her:"jonga chomiie."

-look friend

She was so excited out of nowhere. So I looked in her direction and Craig was coming to our direction holding a human size teddy bear and a box of Ferrero Rocher.

Everyone was going crazy making a video. He got

to us and the whole school was already Making a circle with us in the middle.

Him:"baby stop crying and come take your things before I give them to someone else."

I giggled before wiping my tears.

School:"nco."

Uvuyo:"sizotyamahlanje."

-we will eat today.

We all laughed. I stood up and went to give him a hug. He kissed my forehead and my eyes before giving me a kiss on my mouth.

Everyone was screaming. We broke the kiss.

Him:"ndam thanda guys."

-i love her.

He struggled saying so but he did. Everyone went more crazy since his a white speaking isiXhosa. We shared another kiss.

Me:"I love you too."

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

37

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

CHUMANI

It was break time now.

Sekani:"s onqeni uya kwi prize giving."

-i'm so lazy to go to the prize giving.

We laughed. We all are going to the prize giving. Me and my friends are smart remember. We all are in

the top 10. That's us for you.

Ntlakanipho:"bra."

Kelvin:"imagine mfondinii sibe sincuma pha."

-us smiling there.

Us:"sedikwe."

-we tired.

We burst out laughing.

Eyodwa:"haibo!!!"

She said looking at her phone. She was all smiley.

Eyodwa:"ndihamba nawe baby namhlanje soty

Ferror rochay lonto iyiyo wethu."

-i'm going with you baby today we will eat Ferror rochay whatever it is.

We laughed but curious on she meant when she said we will go and eat Ferrero Rocher.

Us:"s oyitya kubani?"

-from who are we eating it.

Her:"yuuh uphi Siya abonu open mouth."

-where is Siya so that he can see open mouth.

From there I knew who she was referring to. But what for.

Us:"kathethe."

-talk.

Her: "Nkanyezi got a human size teddy bear and Ferrero Rocher." "

Us: "what?!!"

Her: "she's trending. Her boyfriend bought them for her this morning. Jongani."

-look.

She gave us her phone. We watched the video.

Kelvin: "haibo Taz soqithwa yile ntwana."

-we are defeated by this boy?

We laughed.

Sekani:"mlungu lo bawo."

-this is a white.

Ntlakanipho:"yekani leyo. Nkanyezi being all emotional hai yifilm infact pots oyi."

-leave that one.

Us:"tch."

We laughed.

Me:"I need to go home. iFunu Siya le."

-this wants Siya.

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"Maths Assignment yangena ngomso."

-is due tomorrow.

Sekani:"so?"

She lifted up her hands smiling.

Us:"ooh okay okay. Akho ghost."

-no problem.

It was after school the school got out at 1pm since most of the teachers are going to a workshop in Johannesburg South.

Eyodwa:"what are we using?"

Me:"my drive is on his way."

They nodded. The driver got here and we all walked to the car making one hell of a noise. We got home and there many cars meaning the stacks are here and their wives cars are here.

Eyodwa:"hee zeni ngandi believe guys ndithi kuni ndayo zimele ngceni sileqwa ngebanthi kuba sibe swekile no Ntando."

-you guys don't believe me I said I went to hide in the grass for stealing sugar we were chased with a belt with Ntando.

Everyone laughed we were already in the house.

Sekani:"mxm engceni ?"

-in the grass ?

We laughed.

Her:"zayinde inca that time so ndaz quma ngayo mfondini."

-the grass was long so I covered myself with it.

We all laughed in the house.

Lethabo:"ndamazii Eyodwa ngoxoka."

-i know Eyodwa with lying

Ndoni:"hee serious maka Ntla."

We laughed.

Siya:"ndamazi ke ngez story."

-i know her with stories.

Her:"serious hee khona ngenye mini mfondini

sidlalu mbumbuthela nako ndi kwela phezkwe
cardboard xandi sithi funu hlika mfondinii ndaboni
bed kabini, mfondinii, for xhuma..."

-there is this day we were playing hide and seek in
the dark and I climbed on top of the cardboard I saw
the bed twice I couldn't jump...

Us:"v'tsek yaxoka."

-you lying.

We said dead with laughter.

Cage:"I'm a corpse."

We laughed more. we were even crying.

Nizi:"aa marn wathini ke ngoku."

-what did you do than.

Eyodwa:"mfondinii ndoxuma phezkwe 47 inch screen we plasma."

-i jumped on top of a 47 inch screen plasma.

We laughed more.

Her:"ngalo mini ndalala hokweni yenja."

-that day i slept in the dogs house.

We were in tears. Ntlakanipho was having a seizure laughing.

Mike:"mxm uthini lomthana."

-what is she saying.

We laughed more. Nobuntu and Mike were also here.

Us:"mbuze."

-ask her.

Eyodwa:"Bayaphikisa nizandi Nika motto ey1 for a week."

-If you think I'm lying you will give me a car for a week.

We all gave her car keys while laughing our small asses out.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

38

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

Eyodwa:"haini guys ndi serious. So you won't believe me even if I said I sold my brothers Matric suit and my mothers car."

Us:"thatha nezi tixo zendlu."

-take the house keys also.

We said giving them to her. We laughed more.

Ntlakanipho:"kwes 100 ndis ifa."

-its the 100th time of me dying.

Tailor:"hai ntombi."

We laughed more.

Eyodwa:"yooh ndi serious guys. Khona ngenye mini singcwabi phela yisibizi sicula amagugu. Zange ndibaleke laway mpilweni yam ndithi kuni bendingu Caster Semenya. Kwathi qi strato sonke nemvubu ndithi kuni bendi dlala no subway suffers same time. Bathi bethi tshe, Eyodwa phezkwe roof

mntanam. Kusa culwa iyawi roof yibambe."

-there was this day we were having a funeral for a cockroach we were singing for it. I never ran like I did that day. I'm Saying I was Caster Semenya. The whole street came holding sticks. I'm saying I was also playing subway suffers same time. They turned, Eyodwa was on the roof. At that time we were still singing iyawi roof yibambe.

We were in tears.

The stacks:"come with the papers I'm transferring everything to her."

Nizi:"ina you deserve it."

She said giving her a trophy on top of the display. It's my trophy for soccer. I got it in grade 7. We laughed more.

Me:"i can't do this anymore."

I shook my head they laughed.

Eyodwa:"zeni ngandi believe."

We laughed.

Ayola:"yooh aa guys yooh aa."

She said wiping her tears.

Tailor:"please stay away from our kids."

He said laughing. We laughed.

Cage:"she is a fucken mood guys."

We laughed.

Siya:"she really is."

We all agreed. She stood up.

Her:"I feel so honoured guys."

She said bowing being dramatic wiping fake tears.
We laughed more.

Us:"Stop it I like it."

Her:"hayke KFC."

We laughed.

TT:"let's be serious why did you all come here."

Us expect Ntlakanipho:"Assignment."

Ntlakanipho:"baya xoka taima they wanted to see Siya's reaction."

Siya:"ngantoni gku?"

-about what.

Me and Eyodwa:"something about open mouth."

We laughed.

T.O:"bani lowo."

-who is that.

Us:"Nkanyezi's boyfriend."

We laughed

Them:"his a white?"

We nodded. We laughed.

Nizi:"utheni."

-what did he do.

Us:"zobona sunxama."

-you will see wait.

Them:"mxm."

We all laughed.

:"Hai kodwa Star ka Craig noba ziy2 yay qonda ferror rochay."

-no star's Craig even if it's 2 do you know Ferrer rochay.

That was Uvuyo.

Nkanyezi:"it's Ferrero Rocher brother. And aku phiswa ngombejo."

Siya:"yey."

We all laughed. Since siya stood up like the speed of light. They entered the lounge and indeed Nkanyezi had a human size teddy bear and Ferrero

Rocher.

Everyone was shocked. Especially Siya. We were laughing at him.

Nizi:"and than."

Nkanyezi:"remember my best friend Craig the RCL."

Me, Uvuyo and my bro's:"boyfriend you mean."

The house laughed.

Eyodwa:"s he is even trending on Facebook. People are complementing how cute she is. Ndithi she was even crying. Craig kissed her forehead, eyes than her mouth. Ndithi he even said ndak thanda."

-i love you.

Why did god bless me with a human being like her again. Everyone laughed.

Nkanyezi:"s uxoka Eyodwa."

-don't lie Eyodwa.

She said blushing.

The rents:"samazi ke ngo xoka."

-we know her of lying.

Eyodwa:"I even screenshot videoed the video especially for nina."

She took out her phone. And played the video. They all looked at Nkanyezi.

She ran upstairs laughing.

Us:"haibo chocolate zona."

Nizi and Siya:"u'mlungu"

-the white

We all laughed.

Lethabo and Ayabonga:"hai yifilm."

Siya:"kaze lephone ndibone."

-give me this phone so that I can see.

Eyodwa gave it to him still laughing her ass out.

Siya:"andiy kholelwa ke le."

-i don't believe this.

Nizi:"nithi ngubanii lo nabanii?"

-who is this and this.

We laughed.

All of us:"mntanakho ne ow yakhe."

-your child and her boyfriend.

We all laughed.

Uvuyo:"Nkanyezi Plaatjies Maradebe in grade 8 no
Craig Peterson in grade 10."

Us:"10??!"

We were all shocked.

Him:"nadlala Nina kanimeni zaphela eza Ferrari."

-you playing wait the Ferrari are getting finished.

He said running upstairs. We bursted into laugher.

Siya:"Andiy kholelwa ke le Eyodwa kas apha le phone."

-i don't believe this. Eyodwa give me this phone.

We laughed more at his worried face.

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

39

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

After a the great day I had with Chumani's family I went home. It's nice joking around the things I said were half true. I just wanted make them laugh.

That's the thing about me. I like making people

happy. It also makes me happy. Mom was taking out the cardboards.

Me:"and than ?"

Her:"help me pack we are moving to Sandton."

I looked at her.

Her:"hello are you listening."

Me:"yeah. To who in Sandton."

She showed me her ring. I chuckled.

Me:"we are all moving there."

She nodded. I screamed.

Me:"lemme go and pack."

She laughed. I walked in and my brothers were placing their suitcases at the front.

They don't want to get their own houses. They say they will get houses once they're married.

We got to the house Lungs bought, it was beautiful. It also had a swimming pool and everything.

Everyone's room had an ensuite and all. My room is purple and pink. I love it here.

In the morning I woke up did the things that need to be done and went downstairs. The whole family

was there.

Me:"morning!!"

Them:"yangxola."

-you making a noise.

We laughed. I sat down. We ate breakfast in a light conversation.

Daddy took me to school.

Me:"you ditched me on Sunday."

Him:"it was pay back for ditching me for 3 weeks."

We laughed.

Me:"I was with my friends?"

Him:"o'Radebe?"

Me:"yeah."

I said smiling. He looked at me. I laughed.

Him:"hope his treating you great."

Me:"he is dad."

Him:"if he dares to mess up with you than he will be going six feet under."

He can be so so dramatic sometimes. We laughed.

Him:"just glad that your happy."

We got to school.

Me:"bye dad."

He kissed my forehead.

Him:"I love you."

Me:"I love you too."

I got out of the car after kissing his cheek. I ran out of the car. The bell rang and we went to the class.

I was sitting next to Chumani as always. he was

brushing my thigh.

Me:"can you take your hands of me."

He shook his head smiling like the idiot he is. We laughed. I placed my head on his shoulder.

The teacher isn't here yet. Infact all the teachers are not cause I can hear the noise coming from other classes.

Aphiwe:"Don't you guys get tired of each other?"

The whole class looked at us. We were sitting right at the back.

Us:"nope not at all."

Them:"yuuh hai ndinga bore.ka mna yiow/ cherry yam."

-i would get bored with my boyfriend/ girlfriend.

We all laughed.

Chulu:"cherry mfondini kwenza phefumle nge nxeba."

-a girlfriend makes you breath through the wound.

We laughed.

Alizwa:"tch. Better xa nidibana once a week yooh imagine uthi ngaphi nanko yoh aa nistrongo."

-better when you meet once a week imagine when you go this way here she is yoh no you guys are strong.

Chulu:"awu kwazii nofeba boy."

-you can't even cheat

We all laughed.

Chumani:"bawo mna Better ndim bone everyday na once a week. Noko you get to see the love of your life. It's preparing me for the future xa sendi ts hate nomedu."

-when I get married to her.

He said kissing my forehead.

Them:"ncoo."

Ntlakanipho:"banje ke bona."

-they are like this.

We all laughed.

Them:"soulmate connection."

We kissed. They threw papers at us. We laughed pulling out. The teacher got in looking sad. We stood up

Her:"moring class."

Us:"morning ma'am."

We sat down. The intercom went on.

:"Morning learner's. I would like to inform you that we lost an important member of our school. Luyanda Ndaba our Deputy Head boy."

Us:"haa."

We were all shocked.

: "I know it's sad to lose a great member of our family. That's why I would like to ask if we could have a moment of silence please."

We all bowed our heads for 30 seconds.

: "Thank you. On Friday is his memorial service here at school. The funeral will be on Saturday. If you want to attend the funeral you must wear your school uniform. We will be having a short day on Friday. Thank you."

Class:"yooh sham."

Kelvin:"what Happened ma'am?"

Her:"he was stabbed coming back from a club saving his girlfriend from being raped."

Us:"yuuh."

Her:"yeah he died Yesterday Evening but stabbed on Sunday."

We nodded sadly. I might not know him but no one deserves to die like that, so young. Imagine saving a life only to die. That's so fucken sad.

Chumani wiped my tear. I didn't even realize that I was even crying. I get emotional in sad things sometimes. My uncle was also stabbed saving me.

Chumani:"thinking about your uncle."

I nodded.

Chumani:"don't worry baby everything will be fine."

I nodded. He hugged me tightly before kissing my forehead.

The periods went on and it was now Maths. Fuck I didn't finish my assignment. I didn't even start.

Mr. Warts:"Ms. Langa what's your story."

I don't bring my assignments on time every time. That's why his asking. The class laughed.

Me:"so sir we went to Mr. Plaatjies households..."

Class:"mhhh."

We laughed.

Me:"we were going to help each other do the assignment. But when we got there. It was a full house. They basically over heard me telling these four my childhood stories and they said I'm lying so I kept on telling them since I like being the center of attention. As we were going to do it. We remembered that we want to see Chumani's father's reaction when he sees Chumani's sister with the things she got. We got to see him. We were chilled there joking around. I want home and we were moving. You can even call my mom sir. She will tell you. I can even take you for a swim to my new home."

The class bursted into laughter even Mr. Warts.

Days passed and it was now Friday. Meaning it's the day of the memorial service.

We got in late with my bro's. As tall as we were we had to stand at the back. It was only the five of us standing. There wasn't any space.

Sekani: "zezi way bendinga funi uza aphe sgela ke."

-these are the things that makes me not want to come to school.

We laughed quietly. The atmosphere in the whole hall was just dull.

His classmates. Were talking. My phone rang indicating a message got in. Some looked at me and at the front again.

I looked at my phone. It was a message from the bank. Your left with 97.0 rand in your account.

I felt my oxygen leaving my body. The phone slipped out of my hand. But Chumani held it.

It was like I was having a heart attack. I held my chest and the hand held the chair in front of me.

Chumani: "yuuh baby yi radio station balance yakho."

They laughed. Tears streamed down my face. I cried out loud. Everyone looked at me. My 5 million just got stolen.

I had to act now. I walked to the front still crying my lungs out. My 5 million. God way me.

I got to the front next to the casket. I touched his picture. Like I know him. Bitch I don't even know you. I cried more.

They came to fetch me from the front. My fucken bro's were laughing at the back. They ended up getting out. They made me drink water.

I calmed down when I thought about my money again I started over with my crying.

Who is so cruel. Do they know 5 million do they know how it smells like.

Me:"yooh aa guys yooh aa. Kubi ku bird ku tricky ku wawu. Why is this happening."

I cried again to the point I was taken outside to calm down.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

40

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

After a few minutes. I managed to calm down. I walked to the parking lot.

I have the fakest of fakest friends and boyfriend. They were laughing their lungs out imagine.

I walked to them with a tail between my legs. I got to them and took my phone from Chumani. I looked at my balance for the last time.

Me:"yooh."

Them:"I can't do this anymore."

They laughed more. Tears streamed down my face. I went to climb in my car. After a few minutes of

them laughing. They got in. The School was also already out.

Chumani:"s uwara mtuwam sizom fumana lomtu uk'thatheli Mali yakho. Zoyeka bayi Radio station."

-don't worry baby we will get this person who took your money. It will stop being a radio station.

I looked at him. I chuckled twice. We all laughed. We got to Chumani's house. And there were many cars.

Do this people ever go to work? I guess being your own boss is great. We got in with me walking like a snail with a tail.

My fake bro's teased me enough now they will do it more. I walked straight to the kitchen. I Did Even greet them.

I took out the chocolate ice cream tub out of the freezer. There was little bit left. Enough for me.

I passed by the mini bar. I took the Remy Martin and poured 2 shots on the ice cream. I started eating with my spoon.

I walked to the lounge and sat next to Nizi. They all laughed.

See what I was talking about?

Siya:"aa guys Andi thandi ngoEyodwa."

-i don't like it about Eyodwa.

I frowned eating my ice cream. Nizi tried to take my spoon I hit her hand lightly. They laughed.

Nizi:"Nam ndijikelwe ngoku. Mamakho wes bini."

-you Turing your back on me now. Your second mother.

I looked at her before taking off my shoes and crossing my legs on top of the couch. They were all laughing their lungs out.

I regret coming here rhaa.

Snakes:"biyi Mali yantoni leya."

-what were you going to use that money for ?

Me:"savings for future use."

Thando:"fumanaphi."

-where did you get it.

Me:"heist with my fake bro's."

They laughed.

TT:"Kani sapheni le laptop ndibeno fumana bani lu thathe lemali."

-give me this laptop so that I can find who took this money.

They gave him a laptop. He started doing his things.

Me:"so guys as I was saying."

They all laughed.

Ayabonga:"haibo awukay fumani noy fumana njena."

-you haven't even got it yet.

Me:"hai klk Aunt Aya ndimthembile Malumu TT."

-no aunt I trust uncle.

They laughed.

Them:"rhaa qale Nini usi biza ngo Aunt no Malume wena."

-when did you start calling us aunt and uncle?

Me:"people change and feelings fade."

Them:"hayke Gnash."

We burst into laughter.

TT:"and done. Bithathwe yenyi bhari sebenza ka Chrispy."

-it was taken by another worker from chrispy.

My bro's:"bunama ts hamba o'swipe klk zolo jonga ngoku."

-you were forward yesterday you wanted to swipe, look now.

Me:"sundi qela."

-don't fuck with me.

I said pointing at them with the spoon. Everyone laughed.

Cage:"ngabu phinde swipe kwezo shop. I almost woke Hitler and the Nazi party up."

-don't ever swipe in those shops...

We cracked into laughter.

Mamber: "bawo bendis a book. i flight eye Germany."

-i was booking a flight going to Germany.

We laughed more. They are crazy.

Chumani: "let's get down to business."

We looked at him before laughing.

He connected his laptop to the TV screen.

Me: "s bukeli film?"

-are we watching a movie?

We laughed.

Chumani:"mxm. Ndizoku Bamba kanjani."

-i will get you.

The guys:"hai hai kwedini."

We laughed.

He showed us a picture of a building.

Siya:"already have a plan?"

Chumani:"yeah."

T.O:"plantation of the diamonds?"

Chumani:"yeah."

The woman:"why are we here?"

Chumani:"Sanu nxama."

-wait

I was lost but I will focus. Till I know what they are talking about.

Chumani:"simple. Nay bona moc le building 7 floors. The map is in a secret room in the underground. Party will be on the bottom floor Making it hard for us to get in. There are 50 guards in the basement. 70 around the building and inside of it. So nina(pointing at the woman) will be the waiters of the party. We are also aiming on killing Python that day. So one of you will spike his drink. Will doing that we will have to find a way to get in and out without Killing any innocent soul cause we don't

want police on our case. So I was thinking...."

Me:"I know it's dangerous but. See the air con passage we will use a GBL short for gamma-butyrolacton drug to make everyone in the building faint without harm. We will also use it in basement to make the guards black out. Freezer the footage and take everything in the safe and get out clean job."

I said licking the ice cream tub. I could feel their eyes piercing through my skin. I know they are all looking at me.

Me:"but the waiters will also have to faint. They will be suspects and they will chase us. They will say it was an inside job which it is but yeah."

I burped.

Me:"sorry."

I looked up and they were all smirking.

Me:"what?"

I laughed. They all came to hug me. Okay.

Them:"uke ubhadle kanti."

-you can make sense something

We laughed.

Ayola:"wait what do you know about drugs."

They all looked at me.

Me:"ooh last year in LO i had to do a research on kinds of drugs for my assignment."

Them:"ooh."

We laughed.

Kelvin:"what are we getting?"

Mike:"yay thandi Mali s arni."

-you love money.

Nobuntu:"tchi."

We laughed

Siya:"there is 100m in that safe and diamonds."

Us:"zaka zaka zaka Mali Mali Mali."

We all laughed.

Zimi:"are we suppose to inhale the drug too."

Us:"yes"

T.W:"yooh aa."

We laughed

Siya:"nizo jump.is a klk."

Them:"mxm."

We laughed at them. We continued Talking something caught my eye. I looked at Nizi for awhile. She disappeared to the kitchen and came back with food.

She gave us all the food. She sat next to me again. I poked her stomach and it was hard.

Nizi:"ouch swine."

We all laughed

Me:"hai le poni mithi."

-she is pregnant.

They all stopped laughing. I poked her again and it was hard. I lift up her t-shirt and the line on her stomach was dark.

Them:"what?? That's impossible."

Siya:"Everything is possible."

He said smiling. We all laughed at him.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

41

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

Nizi:"why ain't there any signs?"

Them:"naku Chumani moc."

Chumani:"haibo."

We laughed.

Nizi:"And it's impossible. I can't conceive."

Chumani:"who was I made ke ngoku?"

We laughed.

Siya:"she could but than she had a car accident on her way to the hospital. The glass pieces damaged her."

Me and my bro's:"ooh."

TT:"Medical results are not always 100% right. So it is possible for you to get pregnant but you won't carry him/her f..."

Siya:"her."

We laughed.

TT:"for full term."

He rolled his eyes.

Nizi:"for how long am I?"

Lethabo:"Kani zeni ne tshoba sivumiseni guys."

-come with the sangoma stick so that we can predict.

Them:"tchi theni lo cibanba sizo nukisa."

-she thinks we will smell.

We cracked into laughter.

TT:"but it looks like you are still in the first trimester

about to go to the second."

She nodded. They all looked at me now.

Me:"what?"

I said taking a fork full off Greek salad.

Them:"how did you know."

I took of my eye glasses.

Me:"ooh when she was standing up I saw her tummy was growing so I decided to poke it and check."

We laughed.

Them:"she really is crazy."

Siya:"tomorrow we are going to the doctor."

Me and Chumani:"Taka bundle of joy."

He smiled like a crazy person. We all laughed at him.

Siya:"zoba ngu Izibele."

-she will be Izibele.

The power couple smiled.

Ayabonga:"taking the name from her marriage name?"

He nodded.

Nobuntu:"bingu bani?"

Siya:"Nizibone Izibele."

Great name.

Chumani:"ba kwekwe ?"

-what if it's a boy.

All of us:"v'tsek!"

Ntlakanipho:"hambo lala."

-go sleep.

We burst into laughter.

Lethabo:"you have to eat healthy. Your baby is at high risk. No more junk food for you."

Nizi:"haibo bestie."

Lethabo:"not happening."

We laughed.

Siya:"Kani zeni nolinda pha."

-come with a black plastic.

Chumani:"hai hai nton' gku tata."

We laughed.

We chilled there till my phone rang it was my mother asking where I am.

Me:"ndahambeni ngoku byes."

-i'm going now byes.

I said kissing all their cheeks.

Them:"sho sizok bona."

-we will see you.

Nizi:"what will you be using."

Me:"imilenze yam. I live 2 km away from here."

-my legs.

Them:"you live here now."

I laughed.

Me:"yeah. I should invite you all for a swim."

We all cracked into laughter.

My bro's:"we will accompany you."

I said my goodbyes again. We walked out. Chumani had his arm around my waist and his hand on my ass.

Chumani:"asise ncinci mam."

-they are so small.

We laughed.

Me:"mxm."

Sekani:"yakqela."

-his shitting with you.

Me:"tch."

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"nday qibelis a Nini cherry yam."

-when last did I see my girlfriend.

T.O:"bra."

We laughed.

Sekani:"funeke ndiye ku Phiwe ngoms o. At least sathetha but yandi khumbula."

-i have to go to Phiwe tommorow. At least we talk but she misses me.

Chumani:"ba hlala ne taima labo."

-do they live with their father.

Them:"yeah."

Kelvin:"but oledi labo aliba thandi."

-but their mother doesn't love them.

Us:"step??"

Them:"yeah."

Sekani:"s he isn't physical but she always Hurts them emotionally."

We nodded.

Kelvin:"Umi even wanted to go back to the foster care but they can't."

Chumani:"lantwana yaphayana?"

-and that boy ?

Ntlakanipho:"he is fond of them. They get along well."

We nodded.

Chumani:"lindeleni apha majita."

-wait for me here.

They nodded. We walked away from them.

Chumani:"we will meet at the park tommorow at midday."

Me:"ngo2 ke."

He nodded.

Him:"ndaku thanda va?"

-i love you okay?

Me:"I love you too."

Him:"aa baby yits ho nges xhos a. Andi thandi xa utsho nges ngesi ingathi awuyi mean.i"

-say it in isXhosa. I don't like it when you say it in English it's like you don't mean it.

I giggled before hitting his shoulder playfully. We both laughed. He gave me a peck. He was just 2 inches away from me.

Our foreheads were touching and our noses. We were looking at each other straight in the eye.

Him:"say it."

Me:"ndaku thanda nam."

We kissed for about a minute or two.

Him:"I will see you tomorrow okay."

I nodded. He smiled before kissing me again. We hugged before I walked away.

Him:"s entle mpundu."

-you have a beautiful ass.

Me:"fuck you."

Him:"I don't mind fucking you now."

We laughed. I walked to my house since we were 3 houses away. I got in and the family was playing cards at the lounge.

Me:"nadlela ndingekho?"

-you playing without me?

They laughed.

Them:"busy no Rhadebe klk."

-you busy with Rhadebe.

Me:"mxm."

We laughed. I jogged upstairs. I got in my room took off my shoes before jumping on top of the bed.

I took my phone out and got in Facebook. I was trending. Not in a good way but a bad way.

Of what I did today. I laughed. Mxm people will never stop talking. They pissed me off when they said I'm cheating on Radebe.

They were insulting me. Ubani. I took off my headband and wore my eyeglasses. I went live.

Me:"jongani ke if you don't have anything to say mind your own business. First of all you should get your facts right before yapping about shit. Secondly I was crying that loud cause when 12C mentioned he died saving his girlfriend I lost it. My uncle also died saving me. I even failed a grade because of that. Melba ndiku grade 11 Umna. DO you know you know the pain of loosing someone? No. I just got emotional back than. I know I was a little bit dramatic I should have went to the front but I did anyway. And I have no regrets. You can all shove your asses where the sun shines the brightest. And lastly I'm not cheating on Radebe and I will never cheat on him. I'M not that crazy. I will never chase stones while I have a diamond in my hands. And please mind your business and get your facts right next time."

I switched off the video. People where apologizing. They even deleted their posts. Rhaa banganya kum.

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

Chumani

Today is the prize giving day. We have been practicing on how to Walk on stage the whole week.

Ntlakanipho:"ngoms o senza eza way zama India nton' la festival kanene ya Holly."

-tomorrow we are having a Holly festival.

It's Thursday today.

Me:"yeah zange saya thina moc."

-we never went to them.

Them:"yeah naklo asiya."

-we not even going this year.

Eyodwa:"nagula. Nizoya klo nyaka. After school siyo thenga mphahla ezim hlope."

-you mad. You are going this year. After school we will go and buy white clothes.

We looked at her and sulked.

Her:"ndi serious kanjani."

-i'm serious.

We laughed.

Us:"mxm."

Her:"lok ncama."

-you giving up.

We laughed. The day proceeded. After school we went to buy white clothes and went to the salon to do our Hair for tonight.

We were done we all went our separate ways. It was the event now. The twins were by Makhulu. I will be going there with both my parents.

Ooh. Turns out Nizi is 3 months pregnant. I'm so happy that we will be having a little them. Hope he/she doesn't take all the attention. But I know my parents can divide their attention to all of us. They

never neglect us anyway.

We got there and the ceremony started. The principal made a long ass speech. The grade 8's went first. I lowered myself on the chair.

I looked up. My head was leaning against the chair. I was sitting between Eyodwa and a grade 11 learner. I was basically the last one in the grade 10's.

Eyodwa:"phakama wena nanku Mr. Hope."

-get up here comes Mr. Hope.

I looked at the boy next to me.

Me:"nyanisile sarni?"

-is she telling the truth.

Him:"hee yaqela lantwana uthi sarni kum."

-he is shitting with me he said boy to me.

He chuckled.

Me:"uyi cherry ke?"

-are you girl?

Him:"zaqela ezi ntwana."

-this boy are disrespectful.

Me:"andilwi sarni qa ndabuza."

-i'm not fighting but I was asking.

Him:"sathi sarni still."

-you still saying boy.

Okay guys ndathandu qalu cuku nje ba bone.

-i like causing conflict.

Me:"yooh hayke sarni."

He looked at me and shook his head. I chuckled.

Eyodwa:"awuva wena kaphakame."

-you don't listen. Sit up straight.

I sat up before sticking out my tongue. We laughed slightly. The program went on. It was now time for the grade 10. Sekani went up first.

Grade Head Teacher:"Sekani Layi great achievement in History with 90%

Mathematics 77%

Computer Application Technology 80%

English 88% and a bronze medal."

He climbed on top of the stage. Everyone clapped. There was even whistling. I chuckled. That must be my family.

G.H.T:"Ntlakanipho (straggled) Vice great Achievement in.

Life Science with 90%

Physical Science 88%

Mathematics 80%

Afrikaans 77% and a bronze medal too."

He climbed on stage and we clapped and whistled.

H.G.T:"Kelvin Williams great achievement in.

Physical science with 92%

Tourism 86%

Afrikaans 80%

Mathematics 77% and a our last bronze medal. It's like they told each other that they will aim for bronze medals."

We all laughed while clapping and whistling.

H.G.T:"Eyodwandoni Langa great achievement in

Accounting 93%

Mathematics 90%

Economics 88%

Computer Application Technology 80%

History 77% and a silver medal."

The screams went loud and the claps. She made as if she is modeling showing of her hand like she is showing them her ring. We all laughed.

:"Molokazana wam guys."

-she is my daughter in law.

That was Siya. We all laughed.

G.H.T:"let's settle down please."

She was also laughing.

Her:"Chumani Plaatjies great achievement in all the subjects basically."

We laughed.

Her:"Mathematics 94%

Accounting 90%

Business studies 90%

English 88%

Computer Application Technology 88%

Afrikaans 80%

And lastly but not least History 79% with a Gold medal. I wanna classify this today. He is has the greatest achievements in history of the last past 5 years. I smell a 100% rate from these grade 10 learners in 2 years time. Keep it up Mr. Plaatjies."

Everyone clapped louder and whistled louder. I smiled climbing up. I bowed looking at everyone and they all whistled more and clapped more.

The function went on and it was over now. We walked out I went to my parents and they were all standing there and Eyodwa's parents too.

They clapped for me and I smiled. They all hugged

me.

Nizi: "Eyodwa next year ndifuni gold. Nina Silver or gold."

They were also here. They all agreed laughing.

Eyodwa: "eish English ne Afrikaans."

We laughed at her.

We took pictures. I took pictures with my baby. I posted all the pictures and placed the one with my baby as my profile picture. With the caption.

'goals are not when we wear. Black jeans, White t-shirts, orange hoodies and navy sneakers. Goals are when we both achieve great achievements in

life.'

The picture had 900 likes already with 100 shares and 200 comments. The others also had many likes.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

42

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

Siya:"mas ambeni I booked the whole restaurant for us."

-let's go...

We were still at school.

Lungelo:"but I have an early morning tomorrow."

Siya:"mas ambe wethu zolale ms ebenzi."

-let's go you will sleep at work

We laughed.

Cage:"phambene wena."

-you mad.

Lungelo:"let's go."

We all walked out. We got to the restaurant and I sat next to my baby of course.

Nizi:"cela umtu ahlale phakathi kwabo."

-can someone please sit between them.

Nandi:"I second that."

We laughed.

Me:"yooh aa guys masi tyeni."

-no guys let's eat.

Ayola:"Sekani hlala pha."

-sekani sit there

We laughed.

Sekani:"jump case ba kaba matye moc yooh maku yekwe."

-that I'm kicking rocks no rather leave it.

TT:"Ntlakanipho."

Ntlakanipho shook his head.

Him:"ndi grnd yabazi aba banga communicate ngoku hlale nabo bane zinto."

-i'm good do you know them? They will even communicate when I'm with them.

Me and Eyodwa:"we not that bad."

Kelvin:"class.ini."

We all laughed.

Eyodwa:"Chumani always wandi landela."

-he is always following me

I looked at her. We looked at each other with out blinking or smiling.

Them:"unotshe soze klk."

-never.

Lungelo:"yey ngathi ndilibalekile apha kwedini."

-its like I'm forgotten here.

We broke the eye contact and smiled.

Me:"Sanu bano Mona. I was searching for something in her eyes."

-don't be jealous.

Them:"not phamkwethu klk."

-not in front of us.

My bro's:"can you smell that?"

They sniffed. We looked at them confused.

Us:"what?"

Them:"you whipped dawg."

We cracked into laughter. The food came and we started eating. We chatting up a storm and laughing. She has cool parents.

I get along with her father the way she gets along with my parents.

Eyodwa:"ziphi toilet?"

-where are the toilets?

Siya:"Zi."

Me:"I will accompany her."

Mike:"hai hai kwedini."

We laughed

Me:"I will just show them to her. She is my wife I have to take care of her. Or Ta Lungs akazondi nika Flower yam."

-won't give me my flower.

We all cracked into laughter.

Them:"wife rhaa...."

I Didn't even let them finish I just pulled Ndoni.

:"Yey ndini guard.ile."

That was Kelvin. We all laughed. I needed to release.
It's been 2 week now.

Me:"can we please have a quickie."

I said locking the door. She peed.

Her:"be fast."

She said laughing looking at my erection. She got
done and bent over holding the sink. I kissed her
Virginia.

Her:"be fast before someone comes."

She was already wet. I entered without warning.
She gasped. We had a quickie and cum at the same

time.

I took out the wipes in my blazer and wiped my cock and her clit. I turned her around after fixing her and we kissed.

Me:"ndaku thanda va?"

-i love you okay.

I whispered in her ear biting it.

Her:"mmh bra you making me horny."

I kissed her neck down to her boobs.

Me:"asika gqibi I will sneak out, you will also sneak out yabo. We have unfinished business over here."

I said leaving a love bite in her left breast. My favorite. She was breathing heavily since I was also rubbing her clit.

Her:"I will be waiting."

I licked my hand since it was wet because of her. I fixed her shirt. I looked at her she was fine. I took out her spray she always has it with her.

I sprayed her. I also took out mine and sprayed myself.

Me:"ndakuthannda yeva."

-i love you too.

Her:"ndaku thanda nam."

We kissed for 10 seconds.

Me:"by midnight we will be together okay."

She nodded. I can't resist her. She tastes so good.
Never tasted anyone like her. We walked out.

Siya:"the Navy was almost here."

We laughed.

Them:"Beni senzani."

-what were you doing.

Me:"she was struggling with the hand washer."

They look at me.

Me:"I nogo lie. She is used to the ones where you just press. I was busy laughing at her till she got it right."

They Chuckled twice before laughing. We chilled for 15 minutes before going home. After an hour of settling in. I sneaked out without being noticed.

The guards let me out. I used the Audi RS8 to get there. I called her.

Her:"Radebe."

Me:"phuma baby ndiphandle."
-get out I'm outside.

Her:"give me 5 minutes tops."

She hung up. 3 minutes she was already here.

Me:"I love your night dress."

She was wearing a silky one. She laughed.

Her:"let's go but by 4am I must be here."

Me:"s uwara baby ndizoku buyisa. Ngoku iza. I
wanna try something new."

-don't worry I get you back. Now come...

I was still driving.

Her:"but you driving."

She said giggling.

Me:"yeah. We won't get into an accident. I'm an expert in this."

She jumped on top of me. She took out my cock and inserted it herself. She wasn't wearing any underwear I took it at the bathroom today.

Don't look at me like that a man has to do what a man has to do.

Her:"I won't move. We are perfectly fine like this. You will loose focus."

I nodded.

Me:"you so fucken warm by the way."

She giggled. She placed her head on my shoulders. Kissing my neck. I was becoming hard with each passing minute.

I walked downstairs and I was so fucken tired. I think I shouldn't go to school. But I can't disappoint my baby.

Me:"is n't there any energy drink here. I'm tired it's like I didn't sleep."

Well we didn't. We did wanders yesterday. We were having sex like it's the last thing on Earth. We slept for an hour max.

I couldn't resist her. she was just to perfect for me. I took out a bottle of energade from the fridge.

Nizi:"you never go to school when you have these things."

Siya:"Eyodwa wonke lo."

I looked at them.

Them:"qondile."

-i knew it

We laughed. We ate breakfast. I took a bottle of Russian Bear which was in the mini bar and poured it in a 2L Tupperware bottle.

I walked out to our driver. He drove off.

Me:"Ms. Craig."

We laughed.

Nkanyezi:"mxm."

Me:"why dyola nentanga zam."

-why you dating people my age.

Nkanyezi:"eish."

Me:"eish?"

I gave her a questioning look. We laughed.

Me:"tell that boy of yours to treat you good. You know what me and Siya will do if he hurts you."

She nodded before hugging me. I kissed her all over

her face and was giggling.

Me:"Iza nawe kwedini."

-come boy

Uvuyo:"hai hai nton' ngoku bhutt'."

We cracked into laughter. We continued chatting. I got to school and Everyone was wearing white. I spotted my friends and went to them.

Sekani snatched the bottle and started drinking.

Sekani:"aahrh. Leponi."

They all took the bottle and drank. We laughed.

Eyodwa:"I needed this."

We drank the whole bottle imagine.

Me:"halls?"

Ntlakanipho:"nazi."

-here they are.

We all took 3 each.

Kelvin:"lekese zethu."

-our sweets.

We burst into laughter. The day started, from being white to colourful. I enjoyed myself. We had to go to class now.

Sekani:"I never thought I would enjoy myself like I did today."

Us:"bro."

Eyodwa:"my hair."

She has been saying the same line ever since We coloured her hair. We laughed.

We got in the class and Aphiwe was arguing with Zoey.

Eyodwa:"woah how can the fight start without me."

We all laughed. And the 2 were fuming.

Aphiwe:"ndithe betha."

-i said hit me.

Zoey:"qala."

-start.

Class:"yoh yoh."

Me:"aa guys there is no fight happening here."

Eyodwa:"wonke umtu funa balwe andits ho?"

-everyone wants them to fight right?

Class:"yes."

They were all excited. The thing is they have been beefing each other for a while now.

Eyodwa:"than they will fight."

Me:"there is no fight happening here."

Eyodwa:"who will stop them?"

Me:"me."

Eyodwa:"no you won't Rhadebe"

I swear I become hard everytime she calls me Rhadebe.

She got close to me. She was 2 inches away from me.

Me:"I will."

Her:"ndiku phuze ke mna."

-i will kiss you.

Me:"I won't respond."

The class laughed. She got close to me. As she was about to kiss me she turned around.

Her:"I don't kiss angry people."

We all laughed. I just pulled her kissed her.

Class:"v'tsek."

Eyodwa:"otherwise fight after school."

Me:"there will be no fighting."

They all laughed at us.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

43

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

It is now the 30th of November meaning it's my baby's birthday. Can't wait to see how she will be after the surprise I have for her.

Well the past few weeks have been great. We wrote our exams and all. I studied with my baby and I'm confident that we passed.

Ooh on Ntlakanipho's birthday we made an epic party. My homie was so happy. Everything went great.

I drove to the park with one of the guards so that he can watch over my picnic set.

I placed the blanket, decorated it with the snacks and all. I was satisfied that everything is great.

Me:"ndizo buya ngoku ta sayo landu medi."

-i will come back now, I want to fetch my girl.

He nodded. I walked to her house. It was near by. I got in the gate and knocked at the front door.

Ntsika:"yeah sho boy."

We bro hugged.

Me:"khoni birthday girl?"

Him:"yeah savasi ntloko yakhe."

-she is still washing her hair.

Me:"biryat moc."

He laughed.

Him:"simbakile namhlanje ngom gubo nangama qanda yonke lanto."

-we baked her today with flour and eggs.

We laughed.

Him:"masi kabe sihlala apha."

-let's sit here.

We sat at the lounge. He was asking me endless

questions. I was basically in the interrogation room. He was asking me about Eyodwa how I'm treating her and all. But I get where he is coming from. Any brother would do so.

After a few minutes of waiting and getting to know her brother. She came down looking as hot as she is.

Eyodwa:"you already here."

Me:"Happy birthday."

I said hugging her. I have already wished her a happy birthday at midnight.

Ntsika:"kame ndini shiye."

-let me leave you.

He bro hugged me before kissing Eyodwa all over her face. He left.

Me:"come I have a surprise for you."

I said pulling her. We walked to the park chasing each other and throwing stones.

Me:"let me blindfold you."

Her:"I hate those."

Me:"it's not up for discussion."

I said already blindfolding her. We walked to the picnic. I indicated that the guard can go. He gave me the car keys.

Me:"are you ready."

Her:"yeah."

I took it off. She screamed. She is so fucken crazy.
She hugged me. I kissed her all over her face.

Me:"do you like it."

Her:"no.."

Me:"what do you mean."

She kissed me.

Her:"I wasn't done talking Rhadebe I love it."

I sighed. We kissed.

Me:"let's enjoy our picnic my love."

We sat on top of the small pillows.

Her:"didn't anyone help you."

I looked at her. She fed me a strawberry dipped in chocolate.

Me:"no I did this all by myself."

She gave me a peck.

Her:"never thought you had it in you."

We laughed. A kid passed by us.

Eyodwa:"sorry."

She turned.

Eyodwa:"can you please take a picture of us."

I chuckled. The child nodded. She took many pictures of us. Crazy ones to. We gave the child chips.

Me:"come you haven't eaten."

Her:"but I'm eating baby."

Me:"Khangе ndiku bone umna."

-i didn't see you.

She sulked.

Me:"ndaku thanda klk baby."

-i love you.

We laughed. Fed her. I took the cream of the bar one cake and spread it all over her face. She gasped.

I ran laughing. She ran after me. She eventually caught me. She pinned me down and locked me under her.

Her:"susa le cream."

We laughed.

Me:"suka klk."

-get of me.

Her:"aa yenza ngoku lapha."

-no. Do it while you down.

Me:"njani."

-how.

Her:"make a plan."

She was holding my hands.

Me:"let go of my hands."

Her:"aa."

-no

Me:"bring your face close to mine."

She did. I don't have a choice but to lick her. I licked her face. There was little cream left near her lips. I sucked her upper lip.

Me:"done."

She gave me a peck before standing up.

Me:"baby help your guy up."

We laughed. She helped me Stand. We walked back to our picnic.

Me:"baby I got you a gift."

I placed my head on her lap. She gave me peck excited.

Her:"iphi baby."

-where is it.

I opened the zip in my moon bag and took out a ring and necklace box.

Her:"no way."

I laughed.

Her:"are you proposing."

Me:"sunxama baby."

-wait baby.

I said kissing her.

Me:"so baby promise ring le yabo. Ndayazi melbe linde nyaka till ndiku nike qa qondba mandiku Nike ngoku isa qala lento yethu yabo? Funa undi thembise Nam ndiku thembisa ban uzo hlala una Nam ngoku njalo ngalo lonke ixets ha kwaye asoze undii shiye noba injani meko. Uzo hlala unam sibe kunye mihla yonke. Ndaku cela sthandwa sam cela thathe le promise ring. Ube undi thembisa ba uzoba nam."

I wiped away her tears.

Her:"I promise you baby I will always be with you."

Me:"ndaku thanda yeva sthandwa sentliziyo yam."

-i love you, love of my heart.

Her:"ndaku thanda nam Rhadebe."

-i love you too.

I slipped in the ring and helped her wear the necklace.

Me:"baby le necklace zay sebendiza for fakhi ring yakho kuyo yabo?"

-you will use this necklace to put your Ring around it.

It is just a simple chain, Nothing fancy.

Her:"okay baby."

We kissed. We took pictures with the ring. She was

basically bragging. The kind of girls we date mara.
But I love her.

She might not be attractive like all of you all but she
is rare to find. She is the best thing I could have
ever asked for and the best thing that I have. I love
her.

Me:"kulule baby yayazi Malini lennto?"

-take it of baby do you know how much it is.

Her:"aa."

-no.

She laughed. I Also laughed.

Me:"20K bawo."

She widened her eyes.

Her:"what?"

Me:"you know I want the best things for you my love."

We kissed. We continued chatting, laughing and eating.

Me:"baby it's time to go now."

She didn't respond. I got up since we were lying on our back. I looked besides me. She was sleeping. That's so odd of her.

I shook her.

Me:"baby."

Her whole body was moving. Fuck.

Me:"no. No. Eyodwa you can't do this to me."

I lifted her up placed her gently on the back sit.
Took the things outside and placed them in the boot.
I drove fast to Hospital.

I don't care about tickets. My Life Line is dying here.
I got there and took her in.

Me:"nurse help."

They came with a stretcher. They took her in. I went
to fill in the file at the receptionist. As shaking as I
was.

I couldn't even see as tears were streaming down my face. I got done and went to the waiting area.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited .

CHUMANI'S LIFE

44

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

So I decided to call her mother.

Her:"Chumani."

Me:"Eyodwa just... got adm....itted at the ho...spital.
She ju...st fain..ted."

I was breaking down

Her:"okay. Siyeza."

-we coming.

She was panicking. I dropped the call. I saw TT and Lethabo coming by.

Them:"where is she?"

I just pointed at the ward she was in. They went in. I said a little prayer. I know I don't usually pray but I needed god to protect her.

Minutes later my parents walked in along with Eyodwa's family not to forget my Homies.

Them:"where is she?"

I just looked at them with tears in my eyes. I couldn't even talk. And the fact that the doctors haven't came out is fucking with me.

Nandi:"can you please tell us what happened."

I calmed down.

Me:"we were having a picnic. Next thing ndithi mas ambe kuye xandi jonga kuye ufaintele ndim shukumise wabuya wonke."

Her:"yooh."

They all started crying. I rubbed my face roughly on my hands. TT and Lethabo came out. They looked sad.

Me:"please tell what's going on."

I said with tears streaming down my face. They looked sad and I knew right that they have bad news.

TT:"she has a kidney failure."

I swear I ran out of breath in a second. As I was about to fall Siya quickly caught me. I sat down holding my chest. My heart was shattered into pieces.

Nizi:"both kidneys or just one."

Lethabo:"unfortunately she had one kidney left. She needs a donor or she won't survive."

Me:"I will donate it for her."

TT:"we have to test you if you have the same blood type first."

I nodded.

Lethabo:"anymore donors?"

Them:"I will test."

We followed them to the office. They took our blood samples.

Me:"can we go and see her?"

They nodded. We walked out to her ward. As we were about to approach it my aunt and uncle's came.

Zimi:"is she fine?"

I just left them there and walked in. She was looking at the ceiling I went to hug her. We cried in each other's hands.

Me:"don't worry baby everything will be fine. I will donate a kidney for you. You can't leave me here. You know that I won't survive. Norh bundi thembisile ba soze undi shiye. Nantsi nale ring besi thembisene ngayo (I said kissing it from her neck she was still wearing it.) Can you please come out alive from the operation."

I said brushing her face looking straight in her eyes. I could feel eyes piercing through my skin. I knew for a fact they were watching us.

Her:"I will come out alive. Ndizoku shiya nabanii ba ndino hamba."

-who will I leave you with if I leave.

I hugged tightly sniffing on her shoulders. She made me look at her. She wiped my tears.

Her:"please be strong for me. We both can't be weak at this moment. Ndak cela rhadebe."

I nodded repeatedly.

Me:"it's just that I'm afraid to loose you. Your my life baby. But I will be strong for us okay."

She nodded. I kissed both her eyes.

Me:"ndaku thanda yeva ?"

-i love you okay?

Her:"I love you too."

Me:"zandi theni kuwe Baby?"

-what did I say to you?

She giggled. Best sound in the world.

Her:"ndaku thanda nam."

-i love you too.

I gave her a peck before hugging her again. I stood besides her bed since I was sitting on top of it. I kissed her hand holding it.

The family eventually came in. They all hugged her.

Lungelo:"you truly do love her."

Me:"she is my life. I can't live without her."

I said looking at her smiling. She also smiled. I wiped away my tear.

Nandi:"this must be your worst birthday Ever."

We all laughed.

Cage and Mamber:"kubi guys."

-it's bad

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"actually it was the best except for me being here of course."

She said smiling looking at me.

Nizi and Nandi:"picnic binjani."

-how was the picnic.

Kelvin:"beku mmandii sana. Jongani."

-it was great. Look.

He was holding Eyodwa's phone. Well the password is Rhadebe0509. We laughed at him. They were all gushing over the phone.

Them:"You're already proposing?"

They were all surprised.

Lungelo:"kange uze nakum kwedini."

-you didn't even come to me.

We laughed.

Me:"no mam that's a promise ring."

Them:"ooh."

Siya:"kaze bone."

-let me see

He said looking at the ring than me, the ring again than me. He shook his head. We laughed.

Eyodwa:"uya dika ke Rhadebe Senior."

-Rhadebe Senior is irritating.

We laughed.

Siya:"Eyodwa."

Eyodwa:"Rhadebe Senior."

Siya:"Eyodwa."

Eyodwa:"Rhadebe Senior."

Siya:"Umbi."

-your ugly.

We cracked into laughter. My father is insane.

Eyodwa:"nawe."

-you too.

Me and Siya:"ne ow yakho imbi jump case/ ayikwazi
klk sifana"

-your boyfriend is also ugly/ it can't be when we look

the same.

We all laughed

Eyodwa:"umhle wena Rhadebe"

-you beautiful

We laughed.

Nizi:"akhakho mbi mnyeni wam your boyfriend is the ugly one."

-my husband is not ugly...

Me:"haibo mama."

We laughed. We continued chatting making jokes and all. I was so happy to see her smile and laugh again. A doctor came in. He stood besides me.

Dr:"well we found a donor for Ms. Langa here. He has already donated the kidney. They have the same blood type to. We just have to do the operation now."

Us:"who?"

Dr:"he didn't leave his name but he said I should give this to you."

He gave me a letter. He walked out.

Them:"ithini?"

-what does it say

I opened it.

Me:"glad I could help my one and only daughter. Hope she recovers soon so that I can plot my revenge against you all with her help. Don't think I have forgotten about you wifey. Yours truly than there is a diamond."

Them:"what?!!"

They were all shocked Nandi even fainted. But Liyema caught her on time.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

45

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

They placed Nandi on the couch. Lethabo checked her up.

Lethabo:"she is just shocked nothing major."

We nodded. She eventually woke up.

Me:"diamond as in like her father?"

They all nodded.

Eyodwa:"I'm not taking his kidney. Find me another one."

She was shaking.

Me:"I will protect you from him baby okay."

I hugged her.

Ntsika:"we will also protect you sis. We will make sure he doesn't come near you."

Lungelo:"I'm your only father okay."

She nodded. They hugged tightly.

Nizi:"Don't cry baby. You still have to survive this. We still need you. LeJ oy will go and check if we are matches. Please don't think about him. We will find him before he doesn't anything to you all."

Eyodwa nodded. They hugged.

Siya:"you know you can trust me. Don't worry about him. I will take care of him. Please heal and Don't worry about him."

He wiped her tears before kissing her forehead and giving her a tight hug. Lethabo And TT walked in with the tests.

Them:"Chumani is the only one that has her blood type so we will be performing the operation

tomorrow."

I was so happy that I'm the one who will be donating a kidney for my flower. I'm the one who is going to save her actually. I smirked. Everyone laughed.

Siya:"sies kwedini."

We laughed more. We chilled there for a while. I was also admitted. So I shared a room with my baby.

Me:"I swear when we have both recovered we will have the best sex Ever ndlela le horny ngayo baby."

She laughed. I was plaiting her big afro. Nizi taught me how. And I always plait Nkanyezi's.

Her:"it will take a week for me to heal."

Me:"aa baby process maybe fast."

-the process must be fast.

We laughed.

Her:"I will miss my mothers traditional wedding."

Me:"Nini?"

-when?

Her:"emveni kwezi ntsuku zimbini."

-after these 2 days.

Me:"hai wethu baby bayaphi?"

-where are they going?

Her:"Free State."

Me:"ooh okay. My love."

Her:"Rhadebe."

I kissed the back of her neck.

Me:"why didn't you tell me you had a kidney removed."

Her:"I didn't think this would happen baby that's why."

Me:"you should have baby maybe I would have been more alerted. Undo thus ile nyani baby. Especially ngoku bubuya wonke."

-you scared me baby. Especially when your whole body was moving.

Her:"I will baby but ayikho enye into ngoku and uxolo ngoko thus a bingas oy nto bendi nqwenela uyenza."

-there is nothing else and I'm sorry for scaring you. It wasn't something that I wanted.

Me:"akhonto baby as long as uzo bangcono wena buyele ku Rhadebe wakho."

-it's nothing baby as long as you will be fine and you will come back to your Rhadebe.

Her:"ndivuyela lonto Nam, bakhe ndayazii awukwazi phila ngaphandle kwam."

-i'm Happy because i know you can't live without me.

Me:"nyani leyo. Cela undi thembise ba uzo buyela

esbedlele xa kuthiwa uzobeleka banthwana bam."

-that's True. Please promise me you will only come back here when you are giving birth to my kids.

We both giggled.

Her:"ndaku themnbisa sthandwa sam."

-i promise you my love.

I got done plaiting her hair.

Me:"ndaku thanda ke Molokazana wakwa Rhadebe"

-i love you, daughter in law from the Rhadebe clan.

Her:"ndaku thanda Nam Rhadebe."

-i love you too Rhadebe.

Me:"Iza ncamise baby sibeno lala."

-come and kiss me baby so that we can sleep.

She turned around. We kissed. We slept. At 5am we had to wake up. We took a quick shower together. At 6am the operation started.

By 8am they were done and I was stable. My angle was still unconscious. The whole family walked in.

Them:"how you feeling."

Me:"ndis ez ntlungwini but ndizoba ngcono noko bendiyenzela umtu endim thandayo lennto."

-in pain but I will be fine plus I was doing it for someone I love.

I said looking at Eyodwa sleeping next to me. They

all smiled.

Nandi and Lungelo:"Enkossi mntanam ngo senzela lento."

-thank you my child for doing this for us.

I faintly smiled.

Me:"akhonto ma asoyinto le. Kune zinto endisezo menzela zona Eyodwa."

-this is nothing mom. this is nothing compared to the things I will do for her.

Siya:"wathetha okwe ndoda. Ndifundisile."

-spoke like a true man. I taught well.

We laughed. We spoke there till she eventually woke up. They were chased away at 7pm. I went to my

baby's bed. I placed her head on my chest.

Me:"uziva njani ngoku thambo lam."

-how are you feeling baby.

Her:"ndiziva ngcono Rhadebe. Enkossi ngayo yonke into ondenzele Yona andiyazi ba ndingaku bulele njani."

-i'm feeling better Rhadebe. Thank you for everything you have done for me I'm don't know how I will thank you.

Me:"ungandi bulele ngophila wena qa s thandwa sam."

-you can thank me by just recovering my love.

Her:"ndizo phila baby. Ndabulele s thandwa sam."

-i will recover. Thank you my love.

Me:"akhonto baby. Ndiyakuthanda uyeva."

-it's nothing baby. I love you okay?

Her:"ndakuthanda nam."

-i love you too.

We kissed.

Us:"together till infinity ."

We kissed again.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited .

CHUMANI'S LIFE

46

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Eyodwa

I was now out of hospital living with Chumani.

Reason why? My family went to Free State for the wedding.

Along with his family they were all invited and we missed out on the fun. But worry less cause the white wedding will be here.

Chumani:"baby Nkanyezi zoba lapha in a few."

-will be here in a few.

Me:"thengile fibre?"

-did you buy fibre.

Him:"yeah."

I gave him a baby kiss.

Me:"set up the table. I'm done."

I just made breakfast for us. I poured warm water for him to wash his hands. I went to him and he was already sitting down.

Me:"hands please."

I kneeled down. He was smiling.

Him:"I missed this."

I smiled washing his hands. I got done and went to take our breakfast. I placed the dishes on the table.

Me:"let's pray."

We said grace before eating.

Me:"zandi ncedisa ke baby."

-you will help me baby

Chumani:"i have to something for Siya first but
ndoqena umna baby."

-i'm lazy

Me:"so that sibeno kawuleza we have a date tonight
my love."

-we can be fast..

Chumani:"okay I will help. But zandi bhatala."

-you will pay me.

Me:"haibo."

We laughed.

Him:"ewe ke."

Me:"mxm."

Him:"ndakuthannda nam."

-i love you too.

He said feeding me a Bacon.

Me:"I hate you."

Him:"uts ho kum?"

-you saying that to me?

Me:"aa lamtu umbonayo xa jongo espilini."

-no there pers on you see when you looking at the

mirror.

He made his eyes small.

Me:"awasema ncinci."

-they are so small.

We laughed.

Him:"mxm v'tsek."

He said taking the empty plates. He stood up and went to the kitchen. I ran behind him and jumped on his back. We almost fell.

Him:"s wine."

We laughed. He placed the plates in the sink before running out to the pool side.

Me:"CHUMANI!!!"

I said as he jumped in the water.

Me:"mqundu."

He laughed. I chased him in the water. He got Under the water and I also followed him. I caught him but this dickhead kissed me.

We kissed and he walked out of the water. We were still kissing.

:"Yewethu niphi na. Ooh nilapha."

-where are you? Ooh you here you are.

I broke the kiss and looked up. It was Nkanyezi.

Chumani:"sies une bad timing."

-you have bad timing.

We laughed. We got out of the water. I took of my clothes. Chumani also took of his.

We walked in the house.

Me:"sister in law cela sule footprints zethu!!"

-can you please wipe our footprints.

I yelled.

Her:"okay!!"

She yelled back. We got to the room.

Chumani:"bendizo tya ke."

-i was going to get some.

He said kiss my clit. He was the wiping me with a towel.

Me:"yazi thanda izmanga dickhead."

-you love sex.

Turned me around and made his cock touch my ass.

Me:"mhh."

Him:"zani theni ngondi tuka?"

-what did I say about you swearing me?

Me:"Chumani. Xolo mhh ke."

He was finger fucking me. He took out his finger and of course he licked his finger.

Me:"I hate that."

He gave me a peck before giving me his boxers and a t-shirt. I wore them.

Him:"it's delicious to me."

We laughed.

Me:"you will find me downstairs."

I baby kissed him before walking out. He spanked my ass.

Him:"great ass."

We laughed. I walked down and Nkanyezi was already sitting on a pillow with her fibre next to her. I will be doing braids on her hair.

I sat on the couch with her between my legs.

Me:"so when did into yako no Craig start."

I said taking out the fibre from the plastic.

Her:"Valentine's day. But we broke up ngo August saphinda sabuyelana."

-than we got back together.

Me:"mmh Valentine's day. Washa."

We laughed.

Her:"wena no Chumani?"

Me:"5 ka September. He took me out wandi cela kengoku."

-he than asked me.

Her:"but on Facebook you were acting like your dating."

Me:"yeah."

We laughed.

Her: "I'll call Craig so that I can tell him I won't be meeting up with him anymore."

She took her phone and face timed him. He answered and he was still in bed.

Conversation

Craig: "Star."

He said smiling.

Nkanyezi: "Baby. Why are you still in bed."

They laughed.

Him:"it's still 10am baby and you know that I'm not an early person...."

Her:"your a deep sleeper I know."

They laughed. They are so in love these kids.

Him:"but it's a great thing that your the first person I saw this morning. Star of my life."

She giggled.

Her:"you know I hate blushing right?"

Him:"it's not a crime to Blush. Plus you look great and it means I'm making you happy."

Her:"yeah right."

She rolled her eyes.

Him:"I swear if you roll them again I will take them out myself."

She held her heart.

Her:"that's so fucken cruel."

Him:"stop rolling your eyes than."

Her:"I ain't promising anything."

They laughed.

Him:"how are you today anyway babe?"

Her:"I'm great and you?"

Him:"Great. So what you up to.?"

Her:"doing my hair. That's why I called. Baby I wouldn't be able to come to you today."

Him:"I understand. As long as you promise to come tommorow. I miss sleeping in your arms."

Yey. Uthini lo?

-what is he saying.

Her:"dude you live 2 Houses away from my grams so I will definitely come. Plus I will be sleeping over tommorow."

He smirked. Devil. Yewethu bathini abanthwana zange nda xakwa.

-what are these kids saying.

Her:"don't even think about it. We just cuddle and watching movies."

Him:"what was I thinking about than?"

Her:"you know what I'm talking about you so dirty minded."

She rolled her eyes. They laughed.

Him:"I wasn't thinking about anything. I was just thinking about us cuddling. It's not like we doing the deed anyway."

Ooh thank God. I thought baya lalana.

Her:"I'm not ready."

He smiled.

Him:"that's why I will wait for you. Even if it's 5 years."

Her:"your exaggerating now maybe when we celebrating our 2 year anniversary."

They laughed.

Him:"I love you and I don't want us to rush things we still have a lifetime together."

Her:"so glad you see a future with me."

They smiled at each other. Washa.

Him:"your my soulmate. And I will pay dowry tell your father to not worry."

They laughed.

Her:"I will tell him."

Him:"I will be paying a million."

They laughed.

Her:"thats alot."

Him:"anything for you my love. You know that your my everything so. A million will be nothing."

She blushed.

Her:"I hate blushing. Fuck."

They laughed.

:"Craig jou Vader bel jou."

-your father is calling you.

That was someone calling him from the background.

Craig:"ek kom."

-i'm coming.

Craig:"look baby we will Talk. After your done with your hair. What do you say in your language again? yeah. Ndaku thanda."

-i love you.

She giggled. He just smiled genuinely.

Her:"I love you more my love."

They both blew a kiss before disconnecting.

Me:"hee hai abanthwana baya khulula."

-these kids are grown up.

I said shaking my head. We laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

47

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Sinethamba Langa

I'm sure you all wondering why I'm here now. The kidney I sent at the hospital was just me warning them that I'm back. I have been watching their every move for 2 years.

I have been in jail for 15 years. I got out only to find my wife with another man and my kids hating me.

Not like I care but I hate traitors. You can't be my family and side with an enemy I hate traitors.

You should stick to family nothing else. And I will use my daughter to get back at them.

I already have a plan on how to get my revenge back. But I will lay down for a bit now I know they are expecting me to strike now but I won't.

I will wait for a year than strike when they don't

expect me too. Smart. I know I have been in this game for more than 30 years.

Great thing that my daughter is dating that Plaatjies boy. Making it easier for me to avenge myself to Silencer.

I just want his wealth nothing more nothing less. I wanna see him suffer for putting me behind bars. I know I did it first but he doesn't get to have the last laugh.

He did a mistake by just putting me behind bars and not Killing me. Now I'm going to teach him a lesson to. He should learn to never leave any stone unturned.

:"Baba mama yak biza."

-dad mom is calling you.

I looked up. I saw my daughter.

Me:"funtoni Yamkela?"

-what does Yamkela want?

She shrugged. We laughed.

Me:"let's go before she comes up here shouting."

We laughed walking out.

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

.

Nkanyezi

Me:"why is there pieces of hair left in between."

Chumani:"lennto bendizoy buza."

-that's what I was about to ask.

He was also helping.

Eyodwa:"I will plait that hair don't worry you will look great."

I nodded they got done. She plait the tiny stripes off hair left.

Eyodwa:"and done you can go check yourself out on the mirror."

I jumped off the pillow and stretched out. I had an ass trump. I walked to the toilet downstairs and looked at myself on the mirror.

Fuck I looked great. She really knows her things. I salute you sister in law. I giggled. I walked out smiling. I went to hug her.

Me:"thank you so much. I look great."

She giggled hugging me back.

Chumani:"awu lambanga."

-ain't you hungry?

I shook my head.

Them:"haibo ngu3 ngoku."

Me:"I will eat fikha kwam kuMakhulu."

-when I get to granny.

They nodded.

Chumani:"your driver is here than."

I hugged them and gave them both a kiss on their cheeks. I walked in the car and took pictures.

I posted them on my social media platforms. With the caption 'my sister in law surely knows her business more than a professional hairstylist. I look great all thanks to Eyodwa. ' I mentioned her.

I sent Craig some of the pictures. It's my daily job. If

I don't think he will be cross at me. Imagine. That dude is crazy in love with me.

Surely people think I gave him some vudu. I don't even give him the cake. Laughing. But I appreciate him. Well in his phone he has 300 pictures of me including ones with him.

Worse part is that he send me his when he wants to. His not the type of person who loves taking pictures. His cellphone is full of my pictures.

When we broke up he never deleted my pictures. He really is crazy if you ask me. I was interrupted by a call coming through when I was still day dreaming about him.

And he is the one calling. I giggled picking up the call.

Me:"Mr. Peterson."

Him:"Mrs. Peterson to be."

We laughed.

Him:"you look so beautiful my love. I must salute your sister in law."

We laughed.

Me:"we should salute her indeed."

We laughed.

Him:"look my family will be out till late so I was wondering if you could spend the rest of your day with me."

I know for a fact that he is biting his lower lips. He does that every time when he asks for something.

Me:"stop biting your lower lip."

We laughed.

Me:"I will come. Actually I'm 2 minutes away. Open the gate so long."

Him:"consider that done."

I giggled before disconnecting the call.

Me:"can you please drop me off here."

I said pointing at Craigs house. The driver nodded. I called Lumi. My cousin. Aunt Ayabonga's child.

Her:"baby."

Me:"niphi?"

-where are you?

Her:"mall. Uvuyo and Lunathi sibashiyile."

-we left them behind.

Me:"alert me when you're back."

Her:"kwangu Craig but I will."

We laughed. I got off the car. Craig was standing at the door frame at the front door. Legs crossed and arms across his chest. He was shirt less making my

clit release some liquid.

I got to him and he attacked me with a hug. He rested his chin on my head.

Me:"ouch baby. I just did my hair remember."

He gave me a peck.

Him:"sorry my love I'm just used to that. Do you forgive your baby?"

I giggled nodding. He lifted me up. I wrapped my legs around his waist and my hands around his neck.

Him:"your giggles turn me on everytime."

I buried my head in neck before giggling.

Me:"sorry baby."

I said leaving a kiss on his neck. I attacked him with a kiss. He grabbed my ass walking upstairs. He started taking of my clothes.

I didn't stop him cause I was ready for him. I was left with my panties only. I don't wear bra's I hate them in fact.

Him:"I must say you have a very beautiful body."

He said looking at me. I felt shy and covered my face with my tiny hands. He removed them and smiled genuinely. He came back to kiss me.

He left my lips and went for my neck. He left wet kisses all the way to my breast. He sucked them. He then left wet kisses all the way to my cake.

He took off my panties and kissed my cake.

Him:"your so beautiful."

He smirked kissing my inner thighs. He went in and started doing things to my pussy. I was so enjoying this. I kept pushing his head deeper.

I don't know what happened to waiting but I was ready for him. I was moaning his name.

Me:"baby.."

Him:"cum for me baby."

Me:"Craig I need to pee."

I said moaning.

Him:"let it go baby."

I was breathing heavily. I than let go and released a loud moan. He licked me dry before coming up licking fluid from his lips. He licked it with his tongue.

Me:"disgusting."

Him:"it ain't."

He said kissing me. It was so salty. He broke the kiss and disappeared to the bathroom. He came

and picked me up. I kissed him. He broke the kiss.

Him:"come we will take a bath now than watch movies."

Me:"but I want more baby."

Him:"you not ready."

Me:"I am."

Him:"your head is just messing up with you my love. You not. And I want your first time to be special."

Me:"what did we just do now?"

Him:"so curious but it was oral sex."

I nodded. We laughed. He gave me peck.

He said placing me in the bubble bath he made. He took off his jeans and boxers. His dick sprang out freely.

I opened my eyes. He has a big dick.

Me: "Wow John is so fucken bi."

Him: "who?"

He burst out laughing.

Me: "John."

He laughed more.

Him:"you crazy."

He gave me a peck laughed.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Aphiwe Tom

You all must know my name. Well I grow up in a foster care as you all know. Chumani's mother helped us find our father.

Though the looks were there to prove that we are his kids. His evil wife wanted DNA tests done. She

claimed that we want to eat her husbands money.

Bitch you the one eating his money not us. So we are leaving with them now along with my bro Phumlani.

Me and him get along pretty well along with Osi and Umi. So today I'm meeting up with Sekani.

I'm so glad that I ended up dating him. I have a bad history in dating. Must be wondering what happened let me just tell you. So there was this guy I was dating.

At school no one liked me. Because of my skin. My skin changes when seasons change to.

When it's winter I have my full brown color and when its summer my skin starts peeling making

people reject me.

Because of my skin. Back to the story about my ex. A video of him drunk was posted on social media. He said and that really broke my heart.

'mxm lamthana Aphiwe andim thandi. I was just using her. I broke her Virginity. And umnandi I must I admit but. Can you all imagine. iNjgame nje ngam next to someone as Ugly as she is.'

That broke my heart into peices. Everyone was laughing at me at school. I tried committing suicide but I was saved.

The teasing continued till I lost all the self esteem and love I had in me. I hated myself so much.

But than Sekani made me love myself. He built me

to be confident again. You won't believe it that the people that used to tease me are the ones complimenting me now.

I would post a picture of us and they would all compliment me. Funny how things change. I got to the park after being insulted by my step mother.

And she doesn't bother me a bit. I know that I'm beautiful in my own way. Sekani told me to always block negative people.

I got there and he was sitting on the bonnet of his car. He saw me and smiled. My knees became weak in an instant.

He approached me and picked me up.

Him: "I like your skin when it's peeling. It makes your

eyes sparkl."

He said touching my face smoothly after placing me on top of the bonnet.

Me:"first person to complement me about that."

Him:"unguntu wam so must ndiku ncome. If not me than ubani my love."

-you my person so I must complement you.

Me:"enkosi."

-thank you.

I said attempting to kiss him but he dodged my kiss. We laughed. He always does this. I just pulled his face and gave him a kiss.

Him:"always wandi fosta ba maniku phuze."

-you always forcing me to kiss you.

Me:"why are you dodging my kiss."

We laughed.

Him:"mxm."

He kissed me.

Him:"I was going to bring you chocolates and stuff but you don't like material things."

He said giving me a peck after each word.

Me:"you (peck) know (peck) I (peck) don't (peck) like

(Peck) material (peck) things.(peck) I'm (peck) not
(peck) someone (peck) you (peck) can (peck) buy
(peck) easily (peck). I (peck) prefer (peck) someone
(peck) showing (peck) me (peck) love (peck) and
(peck) affection (peck) than (peck) giving (peck) me
(peck) gifts. Gifts can never buy those things."

We than kissed.

Him:"yabore.a"

We laughed.

Me:"I know."

Him:"I will come and fetch you tonight."

Me:"no sex what so ever than."

Him:"yagula."

-you mad.

We laughed.

Me:"dude you paralyzed me last time remember."

Him:"you so fucken good at your game. Don't act like you don't keep on saying. 'mmmh Yonwaba. Good hard baby and faster.'"

He said laughing coping my voice. I chase him around holding stones.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Chumani

After Nkanyezi left we went to take a bath since we were sweaty. We were going out.

Just a Mac Donald's date nothing fancy. Her words not mine.

Me:"let's get going."

I said pulling her.

Her:"your ruining my hair style."

Me:"akho ngxaki noba umbi."

-there is no problem even if you are ugly.

Her:"rhaa. Wena bemhle."

-you must be beautiful.

We laughed.

Me:"I'm hot so I must always be hot. People can't resist my hottness."

I said pulling my collar up wiggling my eyebrows.
She laughed.

Her:"don't flatter yourself. Not all of us can't resist your hottness."

Me:"I'm so hurt right now."

I held my chest and she punched me before

laughing. I joined in.

After our great time at Mac Donald I drove to a quiet place where you get to see the whole J ohannesburg. It's a beautiful view.

Especially at night. And it is night time now meaning the lights are on the view is perfectly beautiful.

Eyodwa:"never knew that this city is this beautiful."

Me:"perfect view indeed."

We were sitting on the bonnet of the car. We sat in comfortable silence. I was thinking about my life. How it is and all.

Her:"I love you."

I looked at her next to me and smiled.

Me:"I love you too."

Her:"Prove it, scream to the world."

She said with so much enthusiasm. Opening up her hands.

I opened my mouth as I was about to scream but I went to her ear.

Me:"I love you."

She blushed.

Her:"why are you whispering it in my ear."

Me:"your my world."

She giggled. I attacked her with a kiss.

Kelvin:"Umi does wonders."

We were sitting with them. I was in the kitchen with Eyodwa. They were sitting on the bar stools.

Me:"hai bra mcinci lamthana."

We laughed.

Kelvin:"not ebed.ini. it's like she wasn't a virgin."

Ntlakanipho:"washa."

We laughed.

Sekani:"Aphiwe bra. Zolo. She was fucking me like nobodies business."

Us:"she was fucking you?"

Eyodwa:"does she have a cock now?"

We burst into laughter.

Sekani:"no but she was in charge. Akay bambi nephone I'm sure she is still sleeping.

-she doesn't answer her phone...

We laughed

Ntlakanipho:"umna I'm still waiting a year to prove myself."

He sulked we laughed at him.

Ntlakanipho:"sile lantonto mfutshane."

-that short thing is naughty.

We laughed more. I took the pan and hit Eyodwa with it on her head.

Her:"msunu."

Me:"iba mfutshane nawe."

-be short to.

I said running away. She was chasing me around with a pot in her hand. My bro's were laughing their lungs out.

Eyodwa:"sies ayiva lento inde ngathi giraffe. Zonya Chumani kanjani. Stru zamazi mamam binqe ngantoni."

We laughed more.

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

48

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Nkanyezi Plaatjies

He got in the bath behind me.

Me:"can't believe this is us now."

He held me tightly from behind playing with my

small boobs.

Craig:"you better believe it my love. And we will die together."

He kissed the back of my neck.

Him:"baby my parents want to meet you."

Me:"what?"

Him:"they were even excited when I told them that you're black."

I tried to turn around but he held me tightly.

Me:"but baby I'm scared. What if they don't like me? What if they.."

He turned me around so that I can face him. My legs were around his waist his cock was on the tip of my nunu.

Him:"s top it with the what ifs baby. I will be with you all the way. So on Tuesday they want to spend their lunch time with you."

Meaning in three days time. It's still Saturday.

Me:"I will have to think about it baby okay?"

Him:"okay my love. I won't put pressure on you."

Me:"I love you."

I said playing with his lips with my thumb.

Him:"ndakuthannda nam."

-i love you too.

I giggled burring my face on his chest.

Me:"you making me go crazy everytime you say that."

Him:"that's my aim baby. I want you to be crazy in love with me."

Me:"well I already am crazy in love with you."

Him:"like I am with you."

We kissed.

Him:"when last did you tell me gossip from school."

I laughed carefree.

Me:"now you want us to gossip?"

Him:"you the one who dragged me into gossiping. And I love it when you telling me about people. It's always interesting."

We laughed.

Makhulu:"are you guys going to church?"

We all woke up early since we wanted to watch Zombies at 303.

Us:"nope."

Her:"you will make lunch ke."

Us:"yes granny."

Her:"ooh ninga libali des ert. Pork ndiy kuphile."

-i took out pork.

Me, Khanyi and Lumi:"we will make it."

Her:"goodbye.ni ke."

She said kissing our cheeks. I want to peek at the window if she gone.

Me:"guys abazali bakha Craig wants to meet me."

-craig's parents...

They laughed.

Lunathi:"ni serious kanti?"

-you guys are serious?

Khanyisiwe(aunt Thando's child):"bazoku hleba nge Afrikaans."

-they will gossip about you in Afrikaans.

We laughed.

Me:"mxm not like I care anyway."

Uvuyo:"hee qale nini kumts ha wena?"

-when did you start speaking English.

I rolled my eyes and they laughed.

Lumi: "yakwenzela Craig sana."

-craig's doing it for you

We laughed more

Me: "guys I'm serious. I have to get back to him as in like now. The lunch is on Tuesday."

Uvuyo: "ndak betha mlungu Star."

-i will hit you white, Star.

We cracked out laughing.

Lunathi: "hai lo Craig."

-no this Craig.

Khanyi:"iya mntase khaya yeka aba. Makhulu uya hamba Tuesday."

-go cos. and leave them. Granny won't be here on Tuesday.

Us:"yaphi?"

-where is she going?

Lumi:"tea party."

Us:"Good."

Me:"lemme go tell my baby."

I said running upstairs.

Uvuyo and Lunathi:"siya ngenisa moc."

-we will let them in.

Khanyi:"please them to keep it down this time."

We cracked out laughing.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Sekani Layi

I'm sure you all know my name by now. Well I live with my mom and dad ,Ayola and Cage as you all know. And not to forget my little brother Lihle.

As you all know I'm dating Aphiwe. I love that girl so much. She is my life. No matter if she doubted my love for her at first but I still love her.

Chumani:"Ngyakudinga lovie wami

Nguwe wedw' empilweni yami

Ngeke ngsuke duze kwakho

Inhliziyo icwel uthando

Ngalamagama ngithi

I love you.."

He was singing I love you by Thami. He was singing it for Eyodwa. They were still chasing each other with pots.

These 2 are crazy. I love how they love each other. They are both happy with each other. Me and my

bro's were still laughing at them.

We basically love how they are with each other. It's a good thing that when we are sitting all together they don't make it clear that they dating.

We always sit together like friends. So he was basically singing to soften her up.

Chumani:"Xolo kllk snqanda mathe Sami."

-i'm sorry my love.

He said hugging her and giving me the pot Eyodwa was holding. We were laughing.

Eyodwa:"yandi qela kodwa Radebe."

-you shitting with me Radebe.

I love my bestie so much. She is the best.

Chumani:"xolo kkk I didn't mean to hurt like that.
Xolelu Radebe wakho."

He said kissing her. This 2 are crazy in love. They
can never be separated.

Her:"mxm"

Us:"aa kkk."

We laughed. They came back to the kitchen.

Ntlakanipho:"report Thursday."

It's Sunday today.

Kelvin:"grade 11 next year murr."

We laughed

Chumani:"zinto ezincane ezo."

-those are small things.

We looked at him before laughing.

Us:"mnandii uba clever."

Him:"ngathi nidom nini."

-it's not like you guys are dumb.

Us:"but still."

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"let's host a party at one of the clubs."

Chumani:"I was thinking about that just now."

Eyodwa:"ndizo yenzi nto zam the whole night."

-i will do my things the whole night.

Me:"yeah plus people have been wanting you in their parties."

Kelvin:"masi post.eni klk."

-let's post.

We all took out our phones.

Me:"Malini ngena."

-how much is it to get in.

Chumani:"50r."

We nodded.

I was woken up by a call.

Me:"makhulu wam yathakatha."

-my grandma performance witchcraft.

I said without looking at the caller.

Person:"baby."

I looked at the call fuck it's Aphiwe she was

breathing down.

Me:"my love what's wrong?"

I looked at the time it's 8am.

Her:"ba..by."

Me:"baby calm down and tell me what's wrong."

She did breathing exercises.

Her:"it's Umi and Osi baby they..."

She broke down.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Siyamthanda Plaatjies

We still in free State and we are enjoying our time here without our children.

Thabo:"General."

I was in a phone call with him.

Me:"yeah sho ntwana. J onga marn kukho le bhari Sinethamba Langa. Ndava kuthiwa une ncosi nomfazi so cela undenzele esi spani.."

I told him what to do.

Me:"undi phone.le xa qibile."

-call me when you done.

Thabo:"ok General."

Me:"I will deposit 100 000r in your account when you're done."

Him:"okay General."

He said excitedly. I disconnected the call.

:"Yuuh ncolile."

-you evil.

I looked back everyone was standing there. The

crew I came with here.

Me:"akhonti wrong kle way ndiyenzayo."

-there is nothing wrong in what I'm doing.

Liyema:"so wish I can see his face."

We looked at him.

Liyema,Ntando,Ntsika:"what he treated our queen like trash."

They said hugging Nandi. We laughed.

Nandi:"don't you think thats a little bit harsh."

We looked at her.

Nandi:"okay I guess it's not."

Lungelo:"phola wena."

-calm down.

We laughed.

Snakes and Cage:"kubi"

We laughed.

Nizi:"please remind me to Never double cross you."

T.O:"me too."

We laughed.

Ayabonga:"it's not like he will something like this to you."

We laughed. She is telling the truth.

T.O:"hai nyani. He loves you alot. You guys will have make up sex nibe ryt."

We burst out laughing.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Sinethamba Langa

Ndoni:"daddy we are going to the Mall."

Me:"okay please don't take your time there you know I have enemies."

Yamkela:"we won't my love."

They both kissed me before going out. I got busy with paperwork from my business. I own a construction company.

Later on a knock came through. I went downstairs. I opened the door. A man from mortuary stood in front of me with 2 vases.

Me:"how can I help."

Him:"as you requested sir I bought your wife's and daughters ashes to your house."

Me:"what do you mean my wife and daughters ashes. I'm sure you at the wrong address."

I called my wife but It went straight to voicemail.

Him:"I'm not sir. You are Sinethamba Langa and your wife is Yamkela Langa and your daughter is Ndoniyodwa Langa. You just requested that I should bring the ashes here."

I broke down. Who could do this. This is written Silencer all over. I will kill him.

Me:"Silencer!!!"

I said frustratedly scratching my head.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

49

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Aphiwe Tom

Monday morning meaning everyone is out. Phumlani has Cricket practice. Babalwa(step mother) must be with her friends.

And daddy should be at work. So I woke up and went to the bathroom to wash my face and teeth. I first peed before brushing my teeth and washing my face.

I walked back to the room and made my bed before opening the curtains and a window. I took my phone and walked downstairs.

I got there and Umi and Osi were on the floor and the Milo cereal was all over the floor with milk.

I rushed to them not caring about the bowl pieces bare in mind I'm not wearing any shoes.

I shook them but they just came back their eyes were wide open. I broke down.

Me:"Osi. Umi. Mntase vuka."

-wake up.

I said still shaking them. Their whole Bodies were moving. I sat on the floor. I rocked myself up and down hugging my legs tightly.

I took my phone and called Sekani. He is the first person that came in mind.

Him:"makhulu wam yathakatha."

-my grandma performance witchcraft.

If it was a different occasion I was going to laugh.

Me:"baby."

I said breaking down.

Him:"my love what's wrong?"

Me:"baby."

I was failing to utter words.

Him:"baby calm down and tell me what's wrong."

I did breathing exercises.

Me:"it's Umi and Osi they.."

I just broke down. I couldn't even finish my sentence.

Him:"what did they do? What's wrong with them?"

Me:"they are dead baby they are not waking up."

I managed to say.

Him:"I'm on my way."

He disconnected the call. I walked up to them as they were laying there. I closed their eyes crying my lungs out. I can't believe I just lost my pillars of strength.

How did we come here. This can't be happening.
Who will I be left with now. I have now one. I'm left
alone in this world. But what could have possibly
happen to them.

They were healthy just yesterday. They didn't show
any kind of sickness. They were happy and now this.

I screamed in frustration pulling my hair.

-
-
-
-
-
-

Sekani Layi

I quickly got out of bed and walked to the ensuite. I
took my mouth wash, washed my mouth with it.

I got done and wore my sweatpants and my hoodie.
I rushed downstairs wearing my sneakers.

:"Why are you in a rush bestie."

I looked behind me. It was Eyodwa. She was making breakfast. We all slept here yesterday.

Me:"Guys let's go there is an emergency!!"

I shouted.

Her:"what's wrong."

Me:"you will find out in the car. CHUMANI,
NTLAKANIPHO, KELVIN."

I yelled. I was getting frustrated bit by bit. They all came downstairs wearing boxers.

Them:"what's wrong?"

Me:"go get dressed we have to go and make it snappy I will explain everything in the car."

I said taking the car keys. After 3 minutes they all came out. I drove off.

Them:"kwenzeke nton' ude usi vuse."

-what's happened you even woke us up early.

Me:"Umi no OSI died okay."

They laughed. But then stopped as soon as they saw I'm serious.

Them:"what do you mean they died."

I hit the steering wheel frustrated.

Me:"Aphiwe called me this morning crying saying that they are dead."

Kelvin:"no you lying Uminathi is not dead. Lemme just call her."

He took out his phone.

Kelvin:"fuck she is not answering."

Ntlakanipho:"I don't get bro. Osi was fine just yesterday. She was fresh. She was happy. She.."

He broke down. Kelvin was looking outside the window with tears streaming down his face.

Chumani:"bro you need to hold yourself together. Everything will be fine. Just calm down."

He said comforting him. I got to Randburg after a few minutes. That's where they live. We got out and Ntlakanipho and Kelvin rushed in.

We walked in and there they were laying down on the floor. Aphiwe was rocking herself. I rushed to her and she hugged me tightly.

Eyodwa was also crying. I get it woman are emotional rollercoaster's.

Chumani:"I will call the paramedics."

He took out his phone and made the call.

Eyodwa:"Phiwe. Give me your phone so that I can call your father."

I took Aphiwe's phone and gave it to her. She has already calmed down now.

Eyodwa:"Morning Mr. Tom."

:"..."

Her:"Sir can you please come back home something happened at your house."

:".."

Her:"I'm afraid sir I can't tell you over the phone but

this very urgent."

:"..."

Her:"sir look I don't have time for jokes sorry for being rude but can you just fucken come to your house before I came and drag you from your work place. And trust me I have the guts to."

We looked at her and chuckled. If it was a different occasion we would be laughing our asses out but we are in pain now.

:".."

Her:"thank you sir."

She dropped the call. Just than the paramedics

came with the police. The paramedics took the bodies and placed them inside body bags.

The police started doing their jobs.

Detective:"Ms. Tom I would need you to tell me what happened."

Me:"just give her a break man can't you see she is heart broken and busy wena buzi tetsi."

-busy asking pussy.

Chumani:"calm down man. Let me handle everything."

He said looking at me. I just nodded.

Chumani:"as you can see sir she also found them

laying on the floor with the cereal next to them."

:"Where is the cereal looks like there is something in it."

Detective:"who would add something to the cereal that is eaten by everyone. Do you somehow have someone who you don't get along with here Ms. Tom? And who else eats the cereal."

Aphiwe:"I knew coming here was a bad idea. Mrs. Tom is the one that hates us. We are the ones who eats that cereal."

She said with a straight face not showing any emotions.

:"What do you mean my wife hates you? What's happening here."

Aphiwe stood up.

Her:"you so fucken blind you can't even see what's happening in your house. You knew for a fact that your wife hates us and you still had the guts to bring us here. You are so blinded by a pussy.."

Him:"young girl you won't talk to me like that."

Her:"ooh yes I will daddy dearest. You so blinded by a pussy that ended up Killing your fucken children. Uminathi and Osikelelekileyo are dead now because of you. Because you. You couldn't even protect us from her. I hate you!!"

She said pointing at him. I have seen it all but what I'm seeing right now. She was still looking at him before screaming and pulling her hair.

I quickly pulled her and gave her a tight hug. She broke down beating me with her small fist's on my chest.

Me:"if you wanna hate someone hate me. He is your father."

Her father was just standing there not believing what is happening. Tears were streaming down his face.

:"Yeah there was rat poisoning in cereal. It kills you straight."

Aphiwe broke down more.

Aphiwe:"I hate him."

She said hitting me lightly.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Sinethamba Langa (Diamond)

The man just left me with the vases. I took them and placed them on top of the coffee table.

I walked to the kitchen and took a bottle of whiskey
I walked back to the lounge. I just cried all over
again drinking from the bottle.

I guess I slept there cause I woke up on the floor

with 3 bottles of whiskey.

Me:"I promise you I will avenge your death. Silencer won't get away with this. I will kill all his kids and make him suffer slow death with his wife watching. I'M sorry I couldn't protect you but that doesn't mean I won't avenge you. I won't fail in Killing him not now not ever. I'm sorry for failing you guys..."

I broke down again. I can't believe this.

- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .
- .

.

.

Siyamthanda Plaatjies

We were all just sitting at the lounge.

Nizi:"let's video call the kids."

We all agreed. We video called o'Chumani and connected the laptop to the TV screen.

Them:"Hey."

They were down and they were all wearing black. Ntlakanipho's and Kelvin's eyes were puff red.

Nobuntu:"Kelvin uthenii."

-what's wrong.

He just shook his head and cried.

Lethabo:"Chumani batheni?"

-what's wrong with them?

Chumani:"their girlfriends died."

We all gasped.

Nizi:"o'Aphiwe?"

Eyodwa:"yeah but not Aphiwe."

Mike:"cause ?"

Chumani:"poisoning."

Us:"yooh."

TT:"so how are they copying."

Eyodwa:"not good at all but they will be fine they are strong boys."

We Chuckled. We all know they hate being called boys.

Kelvin and Ntlakanipho:"who is a boy ? Akaduru mgidi Eyodwa."

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"see I told you."

Ntsika:"you full of joke's."

We laughed.

Chumani:"hee niphi ethuku tata banthu."

-where were you when she was swearing someone's father.

They laughed

Lungelo:"kwawa thini lomthana."

-what did this child say.

We all laughed.

Chumani:"she was like sir look I don't have time for jokes sorry for being rude but can you just fucken come to your house before I came and drag you

from your work place. And trust me I have the guts to."

We all burst out laughing.

Me:"mxm."

Mamber:"she really is nuts. Who drags someone who just lost their kids from work."

We laughed.

Snakes:"imagine Soso (his child) dragging me from work because Sihle (his child) is dead."

We burst out laughing.

Ntando:"you will get yourself killed you should

watch your mouth."

Eyodwa:"he pissed me off bro he was saying that I'm joking and you know I don't have time to waste. When I say I will do something I will do it."

We burst out laughing.

Chumani:"just got a message from someone saying he is coming for me. Siya do you have new enemies."

We laughed.

Me:"ooh that must be diamond."

Him:"yeah there is a diamond emoji here."

Liyema:"let's just say your father is cruel."

We laughed. They were all lost.

Them:"what did he do?"

Nizi:"so like he called one of his contacts and said they must capture diamonds child and wife and send dog ashes to diamond and say they are are dead."

Them:"he did what."

Us except me:"I'm telling you."

We all burst out laughing.

Ntlakanipho:"as in like dog ashes?"

Tailor:"nqo."

We laughed more.

Eyodwa:"you so cruel Radebe Senior."

I winked at her. We all laughed more.

.

.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

INSERT 50

-

-

A WEEK PASSED.

CHUMANI .

I wore my sneakers and jogged downstairs .

SIYA:"Ready?"

ME:."Yeah"

SIYA:"Masivaye keh{Let's go}"

ME:"Sure"

We were about to go out and Nkanyezi shouted my name .

ME:"Yeah?"

NKANYEZI:"I love you"

ME:"I love you too"

She blew a kiss to me and i caughted it . That cause

my dad to laugh .

SIYA:"Ugqhibile fondini?{Are you done}"

We laughed .

ME:"Bye bye princess "

NKANYEZI:"Yhu hay daddy unomona wena{You're jealous}"

We laughed .

SIYA:"Ndino mfazi ozondi phuza mna bruh{I have a wife that will kiss me}"

NKANYEZI:"Sabandi nezi kiss zenu{Your kisses are cold}"

"Uthini Siyanda{What are you saying Siyanda}"

NKANYEZI:"Yaz kes ana wena Nizi bekukhe kwathiwa i voice yam neyaka Chusta iyafana{They once said Chusta and i's voices sound the same}"

ME:"Yho!"

I quickly went out and Siya followed behind me laughing . We got in the car and Siya drove to the warehouse . We got there and the guys were there

too .

CAGE:"And the Plaatjies family has finally arrive"

SNAKES:"Nizi slay queens bafethu yhu{You guys are slay queens}"

We laughed .

SIYA:"Let's get to business niyeke thina{And leave us}"

We all sat down so that we can listen to Siya .

SIYA:"Okay so Diamond's house is big yabo . There is a parking lot so we will go there . We will get there and then hijack all those cars"

MIKE:"What if he sees us?"

SIYA:"It doesn't matter... Although! We will wear these"

The maids got in with boxes . They put them down before leaving . Uncle TT looked at them and took the things there out .

TAILOR:"Uniforms? Silencer u serious?"

Siya laughed .

SIYA:"Yeah"

MAMBA:"What are we going to do with uniforms?"

SIYA:"So-"

After he told us... We all burst into laughter .

ME:"I know you're way older than me but are you crazy?"

SEKANI:"That's what i was going to say bra"

Siya laughed .

SIYA:"So there is another person that is going to help us with this "

My father in-law got in and i laughed . Is my father crazy or what?

TAILOR:"I think we should trust him"

KELVIN:"So what are we going to gain by have a car heist at Diamond's house?"

"Money"

They all got in wearing uniforms .

ME:"What the fuck bazalwane?"

Sekani burst into laughter .

SEKANI:"Okay jonga nhe look at my mom . She looks like a cheerleader"

AYOLA:"Sekani ndikubethe keh mna {I will beat you up}"

SEKANI:"Kodwa mama yho . Woza shaku - shaku"

Ayola sulked and we all laughed . Eyodwa came to sit on my lap .

TT:"Like i am serious... Why do we have to go to Diamond's house? There is a mall more"

SIYA:"No . I want Diamond to know that i mean business"

MAMBA:"Are we killing him today?"

SIYA:"No . I don't kill people"

Tailor laughed .

TAILOR:"Since when?"

SIYA:"Since now... I have become a "softy" now . I just take the person's money and leave him to suffer"

SNAKES:"I am liking the new Silencer . I never liked killing anyways "

TAILOR:"And since when is that?"

ZIMI:"Hay hay Tailor sufaka inyoka ku mnyeni wam{Don't be a bad influence on my husband}"

NIZI:"Eyi nyoka kakade{But he is a snake}"

We laughed .

LUNGELLO:"Anyways when are we going to this gig?"

SIYA:"Later"

ME:"So what are we doing here?"

MAMBA:"We will just chill swine"

ME:"Yho uncle"

He laughed before patting my shoulder . I looked at Eyodwa and indicated her that we should go outside . She took my hand and we went out without them noticing because they were busy talking .

-

-

SINETHEMBA .

-

-

NDONIYODWA:"Daddy"

ME:"Yes Princess?"

NDONIYODWA:"Can i have some cash please?"

ME:"Why?"

NDONIYODWA:"Mom and i are going for shopping"

ME:"But you're going out with your mom njer"

NDONIYODWA:"You know how mom is . She won't let me have everything that i want"

I laughed .

ME:"Okay keh princess"

I took out my wallet and gave her R1000 .

ME:"There you go"

NDONIYODWA:"Thank you so much daddy"

ME:"Okay my baby"

She kissed my cheek before leaving my room .
Yamnkela came out from the ensuit wrapping a
towel around her body .

ME:"You didn't tell me that you were going out"

YAMNKELA:"Who.... Ndoniyodwa yhu"

I laughed .

YAMNKELA:"Anyways i don't want to sit here at
your party so i said to Ndoni that we should go for a
massage"

ME:"Okay keh . When are you coming back?"

YAMNKELA:"Maybe tomorrow... If not later"

ME:"Okay . I'm going downstairs "

YAMNKELA:"Okay"

I kissed her before leaving .

-

-

EYODWA

-

-

So Rhadebe and i were sitting at the car .

CHUMANI:"I love you"

I giggled .

ME:"Okay . Njer out of the blue?"

He laughed .

CHUMANI:"Is it a sin for me to tell my beautiful girlfriend that i love her?"

I giggled .

ME:"Okay keh . I love you too my baby"

CHUMANI:"Kiss me"

I leaned on and kissed him . We kissed for sometime until o Sekani came .

SEKANI:"J ason, Senzo, nenzan{What are you doing?}"

ME:"Hay hay bingu J ason{It was J ason}"

We all laughed .

KELVIN:"Yangathi unguye{Its like you're him}"

ME:"Haike haike"

They laughed . Ntlakanipho came with food .

NTLAKANIPHO:"Ongazanga nako akatyi{If you didn't bring food you're not eating}"

ME:"Nam lo?{Me too?}"

NTLAKANIPHO:"Abus ebenzi ubu innocent bakho namhlanje Ndoni{Your innocence won't work today}"

We all laughed before he gave us food . We ate and we finished . Sekani hit his stomach . I opened the door .

ME:"Yho yho yho yho yho"

They all came out because they know Sekani will fart . Sekani came out of the car laughing .

SEKANI:"Nadika taz yeses {Y'all are annoying}"

We laughed .

ME:"Bruh can't you at least skip a day without farting?"

SEKANI:"Hay fondini . If you don't fart you will have stomach cramps"

We laughed out loud .

CHUMANI:"Harha why mfethu?"

He was still laughing and he even sat on the ground and laughed . We weren't laughing at Sekani now we were laughing at Chumani's laughter . It is so annoying .

ME:"Chumani hay fondini"

KELVIN:"Ha.ah bruh... Yho"

He laughed even more he couldn't even talk .

SEKANI:"Tyho! Thixo wase george torgo"

We laughed . We were called inside because we were going now . They all went to wear their uniforms and i swear... They looked younger!

NIZI:"Yi hunk keh owam umnyeni sana ndimthembile{My husband is a hunk i trust him}"

We laughed .

TT:"Ndicela ibhanti lam laka Gucci bruh{Can i have

my Gucci belt}"

LETHABO:"Yhu uyaphapha keh{You're so forward}"

We laughed . Siya told us the plan one more time and we took our guns before going . We drove to Diamond's house and we waited for Siya to give us the signal . He finally gave us and the girls and i went out . We pretended like we were school girls .

NIZI:"Give me a B!"

US:"B!"

NIZI:"Gimme a I"

US:"T"

NIZI:"Gimme a T"

US:"T!"

NIZI:"Gimme a C!"

US:"C"

NIZI:"Gimme a H"

US:"H!"

NIZI:"And that spells?"

US:"Bitch!!"

We laughed .

LETHABO:"What are we even doing?"

We laughed . The securities look at us like we were mad . The guys came out and we all took out our guns . They pointed us with their guns too . I see that they were told to shoot anyone who causes trouble because they started shooting . We all ducked and Chumani came to me . He took me to the side and stood behind me .

CHUMANI:"Aim baby nhe?"

ME:"Okay baby"

I aimed and shot one of the securities .

ME:"Did i do it?"

CHUMANI:"I'm impressed. I love you"

Me:"I love you too"

I turned and pecked his lips . The stacks shot the others and we went in . We took the cars and went out . Our cars followed since Siya hired some guys .

We did a good job . I noticed that i was being followed since i was the last one . I took out my phone and called Chumani .

CHUMANI:"Baby?"

ME:"I'm being followed"

CHUMANI:"It is the guy that Siya hired . He works for u Diamond so Diamond asked him to follow you . Don't worry he won't kill you . J ust... Speed the car so that it won't look suspicious "

ME:"Okay"

CHUMANI:"Ndiyak thanda{I love you}"

ME:"Ndiyak thanda nam{I love you too}"

I dropped the call and did as i was told .

-

-

SINETHEMBA

-

-

I went to the room that one of my securities was in .
He was the only who survive .

ME:"I want you to tell me now! Who did this?"

HIM:"I don't know sir"

ME:"What do you mean you don't know? You do
know so tell me damnit!"

HIM:"It was school kids "

ME:"What?"

HIM:"Yes sir"

I looked at him .

-

Unedited.

CHUMANI'S LIFE

51

-

-

-

NTLAKANIPHO

Nandazi moc ba ndingu bani. I live with my mother and father. I'm the only child.

I must tell you all that kumnandi. Noko I get everything I want.

As you all know I lost my girlfriend leaving me heart broken. Osi used to make me happy apart from my bro's and my family.

She was my everything. I don't think I will be able to love someone like I loved her. I think I'm going back to being a fuck and pass boy.

No strings attached type of guy. She left me broke. I loved her so much. I was drowning myself into alcohol till my mom spoke some sense into me.

I'm healing bit by bit but she will always be in my heart. I'm even afraid to love someone again. What if I lose that person in the process.

I'm good with dating.

Siya:"the buyer is on his way."

Us:"more money no stress."

Nizi:"Sanu xoko ithi more money more stress."

-don't lie.

We laughed

Chumani:"kani meni ngaleyoy guess what day it is tomorrow."

-what with that...

Us:"15 ka December pay day."

Chumani:"mxm baby kaba xebele."

-tell them

Lungelo:"hai kkk kwedini ndise lapha."

-i'm still here.

We laughed.

Chumani:"Eyodwa what day is it tomorrow."

Eyodwa:"mhh."

She was busy drawing something on Nizi's tummy.

We laughed.

Nizi:"s he won't answer you anytime soon."

We laughed.

Siya:"be ndithe kuni ndifunu mzukhulwana."

-i said I want a grandchild.

We all looked at him before laughing.

Lungelo:"dowry first."

Eyodwa:"haibo daddy your selling me now."

We laughed.

Chumani:"bendiku buzile ke."

-i asked you a question.

Eyodwa smiled.

Zimi:"S aylon lomthana."

-this child is mad.

We laughed.

-

-

-

SINETHAMBA

~ Flashbacks ~

Someone knocked at the door as I was having a little ceremony for my wife and child with the guards.

One of the guards went to open up.

:"Boss the is someone looking for you."

I wiped my tears and went to the door there was a huge box and a letter on it.

Me:"this was me saying hi. Next time they will die for real. Stay away from me and my family and yours will go unharmed. Leave this game Diamond your time is up. Let the Kings of the game rule. You will die still wanting revenge. I hope it was nice crying over dogs ashes like you. Yours Truly First ka Satana."

I cursed. I will never give up. I will die killing you Silencer. How dare you play me like this. I thought to myself. I opened the box. Yamkela and Ndoniyodwa was standing there.

They mouths were covered with sellotapes and their hands were tied up along with their feet.

Me:"baby."

I taking of the sellotapes. I untied them. They gave me tight hugs.

Ndoni:"we have to proceed with our plans."

Me and Yamkela:"not now let's wait a bit."

Her:"till when?"

Me:"next year December baby. They won't see us coming. I hope your ready."

Her:"I'm more than ready. Even if we doing it

tommorow."

~ End of flashbacks ~

:"Babe what happened to our cars?"

Me:"the guards said school kids took them."

I looked up and my family was standing there.

Ndoni:"what do you mean school kids took our cars?"

Me:"that's what I'm tryna find out."

Yamkela:"check the CCTV footage."

Me:"I almost forgot about that."

I took out my laptop. They both came to stand next to me. We checked the cameras.

Me:"dammit Silencer."

Ndoni:"why does she look like me."

Me:"that's your sister that's why we are using you for the job."

Her:"Imposter?"

We nodded and she smiled.

Her:"let's do it."

Yamkela:"next year. Let's wait a bit. We still have to see how that sister of yours acts like. How she is. And all we can't afford to make any mistakes."

She nodded.

Me:"we will plan everything else when we the time comes."

Her:"this will be the best. me an Imposter. They will never see me coming."

-

-

-

-

Not edited

Sorry for the short insert ndi busy.

CHUMANI'S LIFE

52

-

-

-

-

Aphiwe

A week had past and I'm far from being fine. I can't cope. Sekani is trying his best to make me fine again but I just can't.

I Lost my pillars of strength. It's like it was yesterday when I Lost them. I can't cope. My father tries to talk to me but I just can't stand his face.

Would you believe it if I told you that his wife still lives here like nothing happened. That's what upsets me the most.

I just wish she could get shot at the mall and her head could be hang at the boards of Gauteng or better yet the boards of South Africa.

I hope she will suffer slow death as for my so called father I hope he can suffer in the hands of that woman and regret the day he chose to be deaf to my cry's.

I would like Osi and Umi to haunt them but I can't have their little souls not rest in peace.

I was disturbed from my thoughts by them getting in my room.

Me:"yinton' ngoku."

-what now?

I said wiping my face.

Mrs. Tom:"search her. I'm sure my money is by her."

Me:"ooh please ndizoy thini Mali yakho umna."

-what will I do with your money.

Her:"Andithi you hate me you would even steal from me."

Me:"I don't have time for this."

Phumlani:"this is ridiculous."

Her:"I want my money. We search every part of the house but not her room."

Mr. Tom:"Princess can we please search. I don't even know why you left money laying around."

Me:"you entered without permission so go ahead."

They started searching.

Mrs. Tom:"see I told you. This slut stole my money."

Me:"why would I take your money?"

Her:"I want this bitch out of my house."

Mr Tom:"that won't be necessary. We can talk about this."

Her:"ever since they came here things changed. What if she takes more next time I want her out."

Mr. Tom looked at me with so much pity.

Me: "I will make your life's easier. And Don't come back for me. I curse the day I ever met you. You will see life will turn out to the worst for you all and those who never stood up for me knowing that I'm innocent. And I will be sitting up high giving you all deaf ears."

Phumlani: "Take that back Aphiwe."

I just took my large suitcase I throw all my clothes in there took my toiletries and my phone before walking out with them pulling my suitcase.

I just took it and went out of the house. I checked my phone and it was flat fuck how am I going to call Sekani. I guess I will have to walk.

I kept on walking where the road leads me. I don't know where I will sleep but I will see where the road takes me.

I got to town and sat on top of my suitcase in front of KFC. I tried switching on my phone with no luck. It was getting late.

Where will I go? Worse part is that I'm scared and thugs are out to play now. Just then a BMW stopped in front of me. I'm not good with cars so I don't know which one it is.

4 guys got out and stratched.

Guy1:"what are you doing here at this Time of the night."

I just shrugged.

Guy2:"Kani meni majita lambile umna yaqondba sisuke Kapa sisaya nase Pretoria."

-what man I'm hungry do you know that we come from cape Town we are still going to Pretoria.

Guy1:"hai mjita cingela lomthana bra what if bingu sister wakho lo buzo ncanya wena ashiwe so?"

-no man think about this child what is she was your sister would you have liked is she was left like this.

Guy3:"mbuze."

-ask him.

They all looked at him.

Guy2:"mxm."

He walked in KFC.

Guy4:"why are you here."

I cleared my throat.

Me:"my brothers mother killed my sisters.."

I did breathing exercises since I was crying.

Me:"since she wanted to get rid of us but today she planted money in my room and said I stole it. My father didn't even defend me. They chased me out. I guess a pussy always wins over a man's heart."

They Chuckled. I wiped my tears. Guy2 gave me a tissue.

Me:"thank you."

He was holding a paper bag from KFC.

Guy2:"I thought you have already took her in the car."

Me:"what do you mean are you stealing me. When will life ever give me a break now I will be a prostitute in Russia. I was lucky at first but I guess not now."

I was so fucken scared they just laughed.

Guy4:"I love her already."

Guy1:"dawg we are your brothers from now on we

don't do human trafficking."

Guy2:"look me in the eye and tell me if I do human trafficking or not."

Me:"looks are deceiving."

They chuckled. Guy3 took my suitcase and I fell on my butt.

Me:"ouch."

Them:"you left us with no choice."

Guy1 helped me up. He pulled me to the car. I sat at the back with guy2 and 1.

Me:"what are you doing in J ohannesburg if you're

going to Pretoria."

Guy3:"you so fucken curious. You remind us about our little sister."

Me:"your brothers?"

Them:"can't us see that we look alike."

I looked at them and indeed they look alike.

Me:"yeah you do."

Guy1:"to answer your question we came here to drop important files."

I nodded.

Guy2:"name?"

Me:"Aphiwe."

Guy1:"Vus umzi."

Guy2:"S amkelo"

Guy3:"Akholiwe"

Guy4:"Oyama"

I nodded. We continued driving and eating. I was enjoying my time with my new brothers. I just hope I will be safe with them. I have to tell Sekani before he turns the city upside down.

-

-
-
-

EMIHLE J ANUARY

Hey you all my name is Emihle J anuary. I live with my mother, Grandma, aunt, twin brother and my little cousin.

My mother's name is, Gcobisa J anuary. Grandma, Notozamile. Aunt ,Mandisa. Twin brother, Esihle. Little cousin, Lathitha.

We live in Uitenhage in the townships.

:"Emihle kayenze iti pha."

-Emihle make me tea.

That's definitely my grandma. Worse part is that

Esihle is near the kitchen. I pretended like I didn't hear her. I also had my earphones on so yeah.

Her:"Emihle!!"

I jumped looking at her.

Mom:"bekho lephone ndizoy thatha njeba unga mameli nje kupha ezi zinto zikwenza ungavi."

-than there are these cellphones that I will take because you don't listen they make you not listen.

Me:"nanku Esihle mos."

-here is Esihle.

Mom and grandma:"yey."

Esihle gave me a deadly stare.

Mom:"sundi xelesa ngo Esihle ukhona wena. Into oyaziyo kuhlala apha kle tv cofe le phone ka phakame before ndiku kabe Emihle."

-don't tell me about Esihle when you here. What you know is sitting here and being busy with this cellphone infornt of this Tv. Stand up before I kick you.

Esihle was laughing silently. Black parents, can't I have peace without being sent around. I stood up and made the tea. I took it too Grandma.

I got busy with my phone again. I saw a picture of this guy on add friends I stalked him. Great pictures but he just lost his girlfriend I don't stand a chance.

I kept checking his picture till a message from Esihle came through.

Him:"yeku ncuma wena yamazi mama zofunu bona."

-stop smiling you know mom will want to see.

I looked at him and he shook his head. I bit my lower lip and continued stalking him. I went to his about fuck he leaves in J ohannesburg.

Andatyafa.

Them:"Emihle!!"

I got frightened.

Me:"hee."

Mom:"kas apha le phone nale bendizoni thengela zona andis az thengana aniva klk nina nibusy zezi

phone. Sapha lephone Emihle sundi phambanisa."

-give me this phone. You no longer getting the phones I was going to buy you. You can't even hear you busy with them. Give me this phone don't make me go crazy

I looked at her with puppy eyes.

Her:"yey andinyi ndithe sapha lephone."

-i'm not shitting give me this phone.

Lathi:"yooh Gcobisa yathandu thetha."

-you like talking.

We all laughed worse he was serious those are 5 year olds for you.

.

.

.

.

.

Not edited

Goodnight insert

CHUMANI'S LIFE

53

-

-

-

-

-

-

EYODWA

In a few hours birthday ka Rhadebe. I hope he will like what I planned for us.

We were at his house now since the buyer came through and gave us our money. Everyone was here enjoying their time.

It was only family so also my family was here.

Siya:"siya bala kwedini."

-we are counting boy.

He said loudly over the music. We laughed.
Chumani lifted us his glass. I was sitting on his lap.

Sekani kept on calling someone but couldn't get through that person since he was frustrated.

Me:"I will be back just now. Okay."

I whispered to Chumani. He shrugged.

Me:"just wanna check what's up with Sekani. He doesn't look fine."

He nodded. I gave him a quick peck before pulling Sekani and walking away from everyone. We were having a braai and the vibe was on another level.

I walked with Sekani to the kitchen. I took a spoon full of potatoe salad.

Me:"what's up with you bro? Your body is here but your mind is miles away."

Him:"Aphiwe isn't picking up nor answering my texts knowing for a fact that she isn't safe where she lives."

Me:"does she always answer your texts."

Him:"yeah she always answer my calls and all its unlike her to not text back nor answer my calls which makes me worried about her."

Me:"calm down man. J ust enjoy yourself today we will check her up tomorrow. I know you are worried but I promise you nothing will happen to her. Okay?"

He nodded.

Me:"ncuma klk bestie sude ubembi."

-smile bestie don't be ugly.

We laughed.

Sekani:"just made me feel better."

Me:"that's what best friends are for."

We did our handshake before getting out hand in hand. Atleast now his at fine. I don't like seeing my friends unhappy.

Chumani:"I almost called khumbule'khaya nantsi ne number ka Andile."

We all laughed. I sat on his lap.

Me:"hima woah why are we celebrating his birthday like it's New year's Eve."

My brothers:"lennto bendizoy buza."

-that's what I was about to ask.

We laughed.

TT:"no marn biyi get together le which happened to be before his birthday so all in one."

Us:"buy 1 get 1 free."

We laughed.

Chumani:"uya xoka TT I'm special klk that's why we are celebrating."

We laughed.

Us:"nganya."

Siya:"cima lamculo pha solala."

-switch of that music so that we can sleep.

We laughed.

Me:"nishieye yonke nyama kum."

-leave all the meat for me.

We bursted out laughing.

Cage:"the meat I'm suppose to be enjoying is enjoyed by the floor now."

We laughed more.

Nandi:"kwaku theni mntanam zawu lamba?"

-what happened my child were you hungry.

Snakes:"funeral me."

We laughed more.

Kelvin:"do you see those street kids? Ngelo xets ha ntloko yomnye yayi dlikidla."

-that time she is playing with someone's head.

Mamba:"yeka leyo uthini ngale aclaim Rhadebe benga dyoli."

-leave that one what about when she claimed Rhadebe but they were not dating.

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"I'm not talking about the punches we got along side with the police."

He said holding his nose. We laughed.

Lethabo:"yeke Medical bill."

I looked at her before laughing more.

Tailor:"waphelelaphi lozaye mithi?"

-what happened to the one that was pregnant.

Chumani:"akas ayi esgela."

-she doesn't go to school.

Siya:"yathi kanti bani taima lengcosi?"

-who was the father of the child.

My bro's:"ex ka Eyodwa."

Them:"hee?"

They were all shocked. We laughed at them.

Thando and Mike:"so love square le."

We all laughed.

Siya:"so your dating umtu we ex yakho nawe your dating umtu we ex yakho."

-your dating your person's ex you to.

Us:"huh?"

Him:"nandiva marn."

-you can hear me.

We all laughed.

Me:"into ezinjalo."

-something like that.

Nandi:"hee Lungelo ungandi Bambi."

-don't hold me.

We laughed at her.

Lungelo:"andizoku bamba."

-i won't hold you.

Me:"haibo Daddy."

Them:"bekho lo haibo daddy."

We laughed.

-

-

-

-

-

UVUYO

Me and my cousin were chilling at the jacuzzi tub. While the adults including o'Bhutti were outside. We were having our own fun.

Sihle (snakes child) came in holding a bottle of Russian Bear. We screamed. Me and Nkanyezi are the oldest. They are all in grade 7 and 6 but you will think we are in the same grade.

So it's me and Nkanyezi Nizi and Siya's children.

Luminathi and Lunathi Aunt Ayabonga and Mamba's children.

Sihle and Soso snakes and Zimi's children.

Lihle Ayola and Cage's child

And Khanyisiwe Thando and Tailor's child.

Aunt Lethabo and TT don't have a child in our age group so does aunt Nobuntu and Mike.

Me:"fumenephi ntwana."

-where did you get it?

Sihle:"mfondinii ndithe qi no sis Eyodwa phayana and she gave it to me."

-i bumped into sis Eyodwa there and...

Nkanyezi:"ndamthanda sister in law wam."

-i love my sister in law

We laughed.

Me:"aa aba ncinci abazo sela nizo jump.is a nina."

-no the small ones won't drink it will be obvious that we drunk.

Nkanyezi:"aa simple lennto ojump.is ileyo usele yedwa asiyazi lonto thina."

-no this is simple the one that will make it obvious that she/he drank we don't know anything.

We all agreed.

Sihle:"yooh aa guys Sonwabise (Soso) zojump.is a."

-Soso will make it obvious.

Soso:"yathanda undi qala ke."

-you like starting me.

These 2 like fighting. We all looked at Soso cause we know she always makes it obvious.

Lumi:"ndizom gada guys."

-i will guard her guys.

Us:"okay ke."

We started drinking dashing it with apple juice. We were having a good time.

Khanyi:"aa guys uthe Sleep tight ndathi andinabo wabuza intoni ndathi otight bolala ngoku undi blue tick.ile ndithini."

-no guys he said sleep tight I said I don't have them he asked what i said tights to sleep with now he blue ticked me what should I do.

She was crying we all laughed at her. Alcohol does wonders.

-

-

-

-

-

-

EMIHLE

I got a text from my boyfriend telling me to come out. It was still 3pm so no stress.

Me:"mama sayo thengi airtime."

-mom I want to go buy airtime.

She nodded.

Mandisa:"sole nothengi steri ka Broadway."

-also buy the milk case at Broadway.

We looked at her no Esihle worst part everyone knows us here. You know how embarrassing that is.

Mandisa:"izani."

-come.

We dragged our foot. We both wanted to cry. She gave us the money and we took the milk case and walked out.

Esihle:"nguwe marn lo."

-this is all you.

Me:"whathi ndim fondini ingu makazi wakho."

-why are you saying it's me when it's your aunt.

Him:"jonga ngoku sahlekwa."

-look everyone Is laughing now.

I looked at the shop and his friends where there laughing.

Me:"mbanonya."

Mzamo(my boyfriend):"bendizoku ncedisa qa usitukile."

-we were going to help you but you swore at us.

His also one of Esihle's friends.

Me:"nyoko."

They all laughed including Esihle.

Mzamo:"lok ncama."

-you giving up.

We laughed.

Mzamo:"you are greening me kodwa my love."

-yandi hlaza

We burst out laughing. Esihle walked fast pulling me.

Me:"hai mfondini."

Him:"ndithini ndiku yeke."

-what must I do must I leave it.

Me:"hai mfondini sukawuleza."

-no man don't Walk fast.

Him:"mxm."

He let go of the case. It hit my toe.

Me:"jou ma se pose."

Him:"oks alayo naye nyoko wakho."

-she is Also your mother

I looked at him fuming.

Him:"Yipoko poko yipoko nina matsi matsi moo."

We both laughed.

-

-

-

-

-

-

APHIWE

We got to Pretoria streaming on XXXTENTACION songs. I slept most of the time. I was sleeping on top of Sam's shoulder.

His actually the kindest of them all. We got to Pretoria and they showed me my room. I just drift off to lala land.

I was woken up by someone splashing water on my

face. I looked up and it was these motherfuckers.

Me:"what the fuck."

Vusi:"kudala sik vusa."

-it's been along time since we have been waking you up.

Akho:"we thought you were dead."

Me:"ningavi pulse nje."

-why don't you feel my pulse.

Oyama:"we tried but besinga yiva although ntliziyo bibetha yona."

I looked at them wanting to crying they can't be serious. We burst out laughing.

Sam:"hai tch ufan langa lide liphume nge ndlebe."

-you want the sun to come out by the ear.

We laughed. One thing about them is that they are crazy.

Me:"phumani so that I can bath."

Them:"but we miss you."

Me:"I will be down in a few."

I rolled my eyes.

Them:"mxm."

They said getting out i laughed at them. They are busy sulking but they are over 20 the brothers I have. I made my bed.

After my hygiene process I walked downstairs and they were having lunch since the time is 1pm.

Oyama:"I always wished to have her skin mjongeni."
-look at her.

They all looked at me.

Sam:"nazo cream?"

Me:"yeah but I'M running out of them."

Akho:"we will go shopping tomorrow we are tired now."

I nodded. We are getting to know each other. So Vusi is a doctor. Sam is a dentist. Akho is a HR Manager. And Oyama is a Tech Engineer.

Me: "so your birthday is on Woman's month?"

Sam: "Yeah."

Me: "so nawe uyi Mbokoto?"

-so you also a rock?

We cracked out laughing.

Sam: "mxm v'tsek."

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

54

-

-

-

-

-

-

Emihle

Today is the 15th meaning tommorow it's the 16th. I can't wait. Nam ndiye SummerStrand.

I just hope mom will agree cause she lets Esihle go.

I was woken up by my mother talking to the phone. She always puts her phone on loudspeaker so I can hear the whole conversation.

Mom:"Mpi(that's my father)."

Tata:"Gco ninjani?"

-how are you?

Mom:"soryt linjani langa apho Durban?"

-we are fine how is the sun there in Durban?

Tata:"lits huts hu yuuh I was thinking of going to the beach noX(my uncle)"

-its hot...

Mom:"ooh noba sizoya ngoms o thina."

-maybe we will go tommorow.

Yes.

Tata:"baphi bona?"

-where are they?

Mom:"Mihle Lele Esihle yamazi nge strato sayo dlala."

-emihle is sleeping and Esihle you know him he likes the street he went out to play.

Tata:"ooh okay ke. I got a Frenchise in Johannesburg so since you were living with the kids for all their life's I was wondering if I could get a chance to live with them."

Mom:"that would be great cause sayazi ba once bamke for University abazo lazi khaya."

-we know once they leave for University they won't know home.

Him:"yeah so is it fine if I take them with me to J ohannesburg."

Mom:"I will ask them."

Him:"okay ke sho."

Mom:"xap."

What the we are going to J ohannesburg. Ow yam yona? My friends? I can't start a new life. I kicked the blankets and made my bed.

I opened the window and curtains. I took my 20r in my school bag. I'm craving for Toppers.

I walked out of the room and greeted Everyone. I walked out to the shop Thinking about the Johannesburg offer. Maybe it's a great idea. I need to start a new slat in a new city.

Just as I was walking I saw Mzamo kissing my Best friend. Ubani I took a stone and threw it at them.

I killed 2 birds with one stone cause it hit the both of them. His friends were laughing. Esihle was pissed off that's why he never wanted me to date his friends.

I got to the shop fuming and Elam (my best friend) was crying this bitch.

Mzamo:"babe I can explain."

Me:"masambe wena sopakitsha sahamba siye
Jozi."

-let's go you. We have to pack we are going to
Johannesburg.

They all looked at me and laughed.

Esihle:"mxm suxoka baleka le ngoku."

-don't lie you are running away from this now.

Me:"zeni hleke naxa sihamba. Bhutt' we are going to
Johannesburg tata sando fona ngoku fumene
Frenchise phayana. Sizo hlale Sandton."

-laugh when we are going...dad just called he got a
frenchise that side. We will live in Sandton.

Mzamo:"baby please don't leave."

Me:"kame wena. Nantsi cherry yakho moc."

-wait you here is your girlfriend.

Him:"funa wena umna."

-i want you.

Me:"andiboni lonto umna."

-i don't see that.

Esihle:"mas ambe wena sizo buzu mama."

-let's go we will ask mom.

Me:"okay."

Esihle:"sho sho majita. Mali ndizoy zisa late."

-i will bring the money later on.

He saluted his friends. Then it hit me that my crush lives there. Ahh. I just wish I could bump into him.

-
-
-
-
-
-
-

SEKANI

It was 12pm meaning it's Chumani's birthday. We all looked at him and smiled.

Us: "Happy birthday to you happy birthday to you happy birthday dear Chustar happy birthday to you."

We stand on top of lungs. He was just smiling.

Eyodwa:"You don't know what I hav' been told."

Us:"you don't know what I hav' been told."

Eyodwa:"someone here is getting old."

Us:"someone here is getting old."

Eyodwa:"don't you worry don't you fear."

Us:"don't you worry don't you fear."

Eyodwa:"it alone happens once a year."

Us:"it only happens once a year."

Her:"say hey."

Us:"hey."

Her:"yowh."

Us:"yowh."

Her:"Happy birthday!!!"

We clapped screaming.

Eyodwa:"Nizi cake."

We laughed. Nizi stood up and came back with it. It's was a ATM bombing cause there was money coming and there was a crown on top with chains and rings. Yonke lanto ye bling bling.

There was also a candle that is number 17.

Us:"vuthela klk."

-blow the candle

He blew it. We clapped. Nizi cut the cake for all of us.

Nobuntu:"abanthwana."

-the kids.

Eyodwa:"I'm sure you don't wanna go up there."

Us:"why?"

She laughed.

Her:"listen to my advice don't go up there."

Ntando:"mxm ndoba biza."

-i will call them.

Us:"hai Nyan'."

Eyodwa:"good luck."

Ntando went up with Ntsika. We continued drinking and eating. They came back laughing.

Ntando:"zitipile eza way."

-they are sleeping.

TT:"what do you mean zitipile."

Ntando:"ngxilile abanye baya khala bottle ey1 ye Russian Bear neye Sky Vodka ziphantsi. 5 bottles of fruit juices."

-they are drunk others are crying they had a bottle of Russian Bear and Sky Vodka and ...

They were all shocked.

Mike:"who gave them alcohol."

Ntlakanipho:"kamnandi sonke besi lapha."

-we were all here.

We Chuckled in disbelief.

Siya:"yekani abanthwana."

-leave the kids.

We looked at him and laughed. We continued drinking. Later on everyone went home except for us (me and my bro's).

We all slept in our rooms and of course Eyodwa slept with Chumani. Again in the morning I tried calling Aphiwe but couldn't get through.

I walked to the elevator after making my bed and washing my face and mouth. I got down and only my bro's were there.

I heavily sighed and sat on the single couch. Eyodwa paused the game. They were playing PS4 still in pjama's like me.

Chumani:"what's up?"

Me:"Aphiwe."

Them:"theni?"

-what's wrong?

Me:"she isn't picking up my calls and she never goes an hour without talking to me."

Kelvin:"have you tried tracking her?"

I shook my head. He went to take Chumani's laptop. We tracked her down. I once placed a tracker on her hair without her knowledge.

Us:"Pretoria!!"

They all looked at me shocked.

Me:"what is she doing there?"

Chumani:"let's follow her steps."

We did.

Me:"she was at KFC before going to Pretoria."

Eyodwa:"hack the camera's outside KFC."

Kevin nodded. He did. It showed us Aphiwe sitting down on top of her suitcase she tried calling someone but her phone was switched off.

A car pulled over and 4 guys got out. It showed us the whole event of yesterday.

Me:"fuck let me call her again."

-

-
-
-
-
-
-

APHIWE

Akho:"I hope you have your personal information here."

Me:"yes I do."

Vusi:"we will apply you in a new school when schools reopen."

I nodded smiling.

Oyama:"or would you prefer homeschooling we can also arrange that for you."

Me:"the one that you think is safer for me will be fine your my brother so you will know whats good for me."

They smiled.

Them:"you got that right."

We laughed. Than it hit me that I haven't called Sekani in a long time.

Me:"I will be back just now."

Sam:"where you going?"

Me:"I have to call my friend a day doesn't go by with us not chatting and me not being safe where I was must be making him..she anxious."

They nodded. I ran upstairs.

Them:"Princess no running in the house."

I walked.

Me:"sorry."

I got to my room And switched on my phone since it was off in the charger. I had 100's of missed calls from my father, brother and Sekani.

Fuck. Just then a call from Sekani came through. I answered.

Me:"Yonwaba."

Him:"fuck what are you doing in Pretoria."

Me:"I live here now."

Him:"what do you mean you leave there did the 4 guys that took said you must say so. Baby you know what I will be there in a few."

Me:"baby calm down those are my brothers."

Him:"what do you mean brothers? Aphiwe what's going on?"

I told him everything from yesterday's event till now.

Him:"why didn't you call me."

Me:"I just told you that my phone was flat."

Him:"but still you should have went to our house.
What if those dudes are serial killers."

Me:"they are not."

Him:"never say never. How can you even trust so
easily baby."

I kept quiet.

Him:"are you even sure you want to live there."

Me:"yes I am."

Him:"are you sure that your safe?"

Me:"yes I am."

Him:"give me their names I wanna do a background check on them. I don't trust these brothers of yours."

Me:"Samkelo, Vusumzi, Oyama and Akholiwe Majola."

Him:"if you need anything call me okay?"

Me:"I will."

Him:"I will make a plan to come and see you tomorrow."

Me:"I will be looking forward in seeing you."

Him:"I love you okay?"

Me:"I love you too."

Him:"be safe."

He disconnected the call. That's a relief.

-

-

-

-

-

-

CHUMANI

Me:"so she was chased out and met her new brothers on the way."

Sekani nodded.

Eyodwa:"looks like the fuckers are clean they are simple man. They were located at Cape Town but they are leaving here now."

Sekani:"no shady business?"

She nodded.

Kelvin:"we even checked in the dark cloud and there is nothing shady about them. They are simple as they come."

We nodded.

Eyodwa: "just hope she will be happy there. She deserves a break."

Sekani: "she sounded Happy over the phone. That's a relief"

After spending time with them me and Eyodwa went to our crib. She said she has a surprise for me before we go to a club later on.

We got there when I opened the door I was welcomed by the perfect aroma of my favorite meal. It was like I was in a restaurant. The lights were dim and the candles were on.

I looked back at her and she was smiling. I went to hug her. she giggled.

Me:"you did have to."

Her:"I wanted to. you my baby after all. Do you like it?"

Me:"I love it sthandwa sam."

We kissed. She kissed me all over my face and I was giggling.

Me:"stop."

She laughed and stopped.

Her:"come there is also a round 2."

She smirked and I looked at her biting my lower lip.

Me:"ndakuthannda."

-i love you.

Her:"ndakuthannda nam."

-i love you too.

We kissed.

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANT'S LIFE

55

-

-

-

-

-

-

CHUMANI

We went to sit down and said grace. We ate
chatting up a storm laughing.

Her:"go upstairs I got you a few gifts."

I looked at her with my eyebrow up. She laughed.

Her:"go!"

I stood up and went to our room. No she didn't. She bought me PS5, English Blazer Cologne, Rolex watch, set of undies, bottle of Hennessy in a box with 2 glasses and a portrait of our pictures.

I felt warm hands wiping the tears in my eyes. I looked besides me and hugged the living shit out of her.

Her:"bro you killing me."

I kissed her all over her face. She giggled.

Her:"The boxers I don't know why I bought them but you can call them your lucky undies plus I always take yours so this is an addition to the ones you have left. The Hennessy I just bought it for fun Nothing much there is no inspiration for yona. Cologne you can also take it as a good luck cologne. PS5, seen how much you want it but i didn't know

which games to buy so you will buy them yourself plus andina mali. The portrait I want you to hang this in your room and when you lay your eyes on it I want you to think about all our good days and how happy we were. And lastly the watch I know you have lots of Rolex watches but I want you to think about all the times that we shared together when you look at this one."

She said with tears in her eyes. I wiped them away and kissed her eyes.

Me:"this means a lot to me thank you. I have never received such mean full gifts ever in my life.
Ndakuthanda Eyodwandoni Langa."

-i love you Eyodwandoni Langa.

Her:"Ndakuthanda nam."

-i love you too.

I held her ring and kissed it.

Me:"together till infinity"

Her:"together forever."

We looked deep in each others eyes before kissing.

.

.

We fixed ourselves before going to the club. Vigro Deep was performing.

Eyodwa:"yoooh. I wonder who is performing tommorow."

She said loudly dancing.

Us:"16 kanene."

We all walked in to the ViP section. We enjoyed our time. Best birthday ever.

.

.

I went home with my gifts after dropping off Eyodwa at her place. We will be going out at 3 than hit a club celebrities are performing tonight.

:"And than?"

That was nizi. I looked at her and smiled. I walked to the lounge were they were sitting. Nkanyezi and Uvuyo are by granny. I should visit her.

I showed them everything Eyodwa got me.

Siya:"you have lots of Rolex watches."

They were admiring Everything.

Me:"I know you have lots of Rolex watches but I want you to think about all the times that we shared together when you look at this one. Her words not mine. And it's my favorite from now on."

I said smiling from ear to ear.

Siya:"she really does love you."

Nizi:"hurt her and you will have me to deal with."

Me:"I won't hurt her intentionally."

Them:"good."

-

-

-

-

-

EMIHLE

We got to the house. Mom was taking out suitcases.
The big ones.

Us:"and than."

Her:"ooh niya eJ ozi. Tatenu uthe iyani ngoms o
anisayanga next month."

-you going to J ohannesburg. Your father said you
should go tommorow not next month.

Us:"J ozi?"

Her: "klk guys tatenu niya kuye nge holidays qa so cele ba nihambe naye niye J ozi fumene msebenzi phayana and niya khula ngoku. Nizo mane nibuya nge holidays."

-guys you go to your father on holidays so he asked if he can go with you to J ohannesburg since he got a job there. You will come here only on holidays.

We went to hug her. We packed our bags and all.

.

.

The following day mom borrowed a car from Grandpa and took us to the airport. We will be leaving alone we will be meeting dad at the other side.

After saying goodbyes to mom we took off to J ohannesburg. Esihle kissed my forehead.

Him:"to new starts."

Me:"to new starts."

He gave me a peck before taking something away from my eye.

Him:"I love you bro."

Me:"I love you too bro."

I smiled before placing my head on his shoulder.
We got to Johannesburg.

Esihle:"there is a driver waiting for us outside. Uthe tata he has some erase to run he will come back home late. We can Also buy take aways for later on."

I nodded. We walked out dragging our suitcases.
The driver approached us. We got to the mall and
went to Mac Donald.

Esihle:"just hope life will be great here."

Me:"me and you are hoping for same dude."

Him:"let's not let this change us okay."

Me:"truce."

Him:"truce."

We did a pinky promise.

Him:"and this year no more dating my friends."

We laughed.

Him:"ndi serious bawo."

-i'm serious.

I nodded.

Me:"fine."

I rolled my eyes.

Him:"s uroll.a amehlo klk bawo."

-don't roll your eyes.

I looked at him than we laughed. The waiter came

with our food as I was biting my burger my eyes landed on my crush.

He was coming through the door with his friends. They were laughing out loud. My burger fell.

Esihle: "utheni phambene?"

-what are you mad?

I ignored him. I was just day dreaming about my crush. I was watching his every move. Esihle followed my eyes and laughed out loud causing everyone to look at us.

Me: "he can be crazy sometimes the brothers we have."

Everyone chuckled. My crush and his friends were not even paying attention to me. My dream just

came through. It was indeed a good idea to come here.

Esihle:"you crushing on one of those guys."

Me:"yeah the one with the durag"

Esihle:"red or black?"

Me:"red."

He shook his head.

Me:"remember the day I was all smiley smiley?"

Him:"yeah."

Me:"I was stalking him."

He laughed.

Him:"it's not like you will get him."

Me:"yeah plus his girlfriend just recently died."

Him:"my her soul rest in peace."

Me:"but that won't stop me from shooting my shot."

Him:"washa ngaz poxisi ke qa."

Me:"hai wethu kaze pen."

-give me a pen.

Him:"nayo."

-i don't have one.

Me:"okay I will ask the waiter when we are about to go."

Him:"you crazy."

Me:" I know."

We laughed.

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

NTLAKANIPHO

We decided to go Mac Donald.

Eyodwa:"guys I'm telling you."

Kelvin:"why would we believe you?"

We laughed. The waiter came with our food.

Sekani:"why would you walk around naked."

Eyodwa:"they were chasing me around with a belt they wanted to hit me with it."

Us:"mxm."

Chumani:"always waxoka wena baby."

We laughed. Just then a waitress gave me a tissue.
I opened it.

Me:"look left.(I looked left) backwards (I did) a little
more.(I did)"

I looked up. Another girl looked at me and winked
before standing up with her brother. They walked
out laughing with her brother.

Me:"what just happened?"

I chuckled and they laughed.

-

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

56

-

-

-

-

-

-

CHUMANI

Me:"uthini na lamthana jonge nxele?"

-what did she say look at the left.

We all laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"did she just wink at me."

Eyodwa:"I'm unable to can mtaka bawo."

Sekani:"nazenza zinton ningama ntombazana."

-you do things as girls.

We laughed just than a notification came through Ntlakanipho's phone.

Ntlakanipho:"who is Emihle?"

Kelvin:"jump case ngu a little more."

We laughed. He looked at his cellphone.

Ntlakanipho:"it really is her. Guys this girl is nuts."

Us:"ngawe mjita."

-about you.

Chumani:"Imagine plitwa limedi."

Eyodwa:"I can't wait for whats coming next."

Ntlakanipho:"kuzo kwenzeka nton' so that I can be prepared. I don't understand mentality yamantombi yazi."

-what will happen...

Us except Eyodwa:"hai Nyan."

Eyodwa:"ndithule umna."

-i'm quiet.

We laughed.

.

.

After a great night we had at a club me and Eyodwa went to our crib.

Me:"baby what will happen. I don't know how your minds work like."

Her:"phola baby zobona but into ezo yenziwa ngu Emihle inkulu and I'm befriending her."

-calm down baby you will see but what Emihle will do is big...

I looked at her and chuckled.

Me:"you girls are dangerous. So nawe you would do what she did."

Her:"hai andina sbindi salonto umna."

-no I don't have the guts to.

Me:"if it was me?"

Her:"I made my intentions clear to you ba ndak funa. From pretending like I don't have socks but I have them."

Me:"sly fox."

Her:"I just wanted to be in your arms that night. And me pretending like i don't understand equations but I do."

Me:"lomthana."

-this child.

She winked.

Me:"hayke a little more."

We laughed.

Her:"I love her braveness."

Me:"says someone who punched a police man no men I mean."

Her:"mxm v'tsek."

We laughed more.

Me:"what will she do marn."

She gave me a peck.

Her:"curiosity killed a cat. I have a feeling that this will be in the history books of umjolo."

I looked at her and shook my head.

Me:"I thought we were in this together."

Her:"don't even try to guilty trip me. It's not working this time I just want you to find out that day if the day will ever come. I don't want to spoil the fun."

Me:"mxm."

Her:"you know that I love you right."

Me:"not know."

Her:"who is the baby between you and I?"

Me:"me. You saw the sun before me."

We laughed.

Her:"woah I need to record this. You admitting that I'm older than you?"

Me:"ts hayiwe v'tsek."

Her:"ndak cela my love."

-please..

Me:"Talk first."

Her:"yooh aa baby ngoms o."

-no tommorow baby.

We laughed.

Me:"mxm."

.

.

After a lovely day with Eyodwa I went home. It was dinner time. The twins are not back yet.

Me:"niphi omnye wink.ela Ntlakanipho namhlanje akamncinci lomthana."

-where were you when another girl winked at Ntlakanipho.

Siya:"bani lowo?"

-who is that?

Me:"Emihle. She is still new in town baya bonaka."

-you can see them.

Nizi:"kame ngaleyw wenzanton'?"

-wait with that what did she do?

Me:"so like singena ka Mac Donald yabo. Eyodwa esi xokisela as always."

-we got in at Mac Donald. With Eyodwa lying to us as always.

We burst out laughing.

Me:"si order kufike moc ukutya next thing kufikha waitress nike Ntlakanipho tissue. Pha kubhaliwe look left, backwards a little more. Nathi sijonge yabethi liso lantombazana qiba kwayo yaphumi hleka no brother wakhe."

-we ordered and our food came next thing a waitress comes and gave Ntlakanipho a tissue it was written look left, backwards, a little more than she winked and got out laughing with her brother.

Them:"mxm yaxoka."

-you lying.

We laughed.

Me:"hee bethe Eyodwa inkhulu into aza yenza lamthana so sizo bona ngoko zenithi kange ndits ho."

-eyodwa said she will do something big we will see than.

We laughed.

-

-

-

-

-

-

EYODWA

Me:"baby yaqala."

-it's starting.

I sent him a text. We were both watching Real Housewives of Johannesburg. I actually forced him into this.

Him:"yeah I'm watching."

Him:"hima ke ngoku my love kwenzeka nton' kle show? "

-wait what Happens in this show?

Me:"andiyazi baby cause Gama leshow alihambe Lani nabo for example yambona maka ntle apho."

-i also don't know the name of the show doesn't blend with them for example do you see Ntle's mom.

Him:"yeah this LeJ oy woman."

Me:"akasoyi Housewife kodwa lapha."

-she is not a housewife but she is here

Him:"lompumi ayisingu lo uku Gogo wodumo ."

-This Mpumi isn't she the one that acts at Gogo wodumo?

Me:"yeah nguye. "

-yes she is

Him:"so definition of being a housewife here is having the most money that you and your partner worked for cause they are definitely not spending their husbands Money neither are they married."

Me:"mzekelo Katrina andimazi funa nton' apha."

-for example I don't know what Katrina is doing here.

Him:"tchi."

It's really fun chatting with your baby about these stuff. It means a lot. The little things matter guys. I appreciate everything he does for me.

-

-

-

-

-

-

SEKANI

I drove all the way to Pretoria. She sent me her location and I used the GPS to get there.

Me:"Baby I'm here. I'M 3 houses away."

Her:"I will be there in a few."

She disconnected the call. Few minutes later she came out. I met her halfway and she hugged the shit out of me.

Me:"babe your Killing me."

Her:"sorry just that I missed you so much."

We got in at the backseats of the car.

Me:"I missed you too. Did you have to move though."

Her:"I don't have a family that side and I made one this side."

Me:"but I'm your family baby."

She waved her ring finger and we laughed.

Me:"we will soon suwara."

Her:"I hope so too."

We kissed.

Me:"so how are we going to meet."

Her:"we will meet once a week. So for example you came to me this week meaning I will have to go to you next week and sleep over."

Me:"you have this all figured out."

Her:"I don't want us dying because of distance. I want us to grow old together."

I smiled looking at her.

Me:"we will baby. Just be patient. Your next move

will be when we getting married right after Matric."

Her:"woah."

We laughed.

Me:"I'm serious my love. You see a future with me. I also see a future with you so why not."

Her:"obviously we do."

We laughed.

Me:"I never realized how much I miss you till now."

Her:"I missed you too."

Me:"we are definitely having 10 kids yabo."

Her:"phambene"

-you mad.

Me:"I'm serious."

Her:"imagine popping big heads 10 times tsi."

We laughed.

Me:"by the 4th one you won't feel any pain."

Her:"says someone who will be telling me to breath the whole time."

We laughed.

Me:"I'm trying to convince you here."

Her:"yeah right."

She rolled her eyes. I gave her that look.

Her:"xoko ke I will never roll my eyes."

We laughed.

Me:"I love you."

Her:"I love you too."

She said with so much enthusiasm in her voice.

-

-
-
-
-
-

{2 MONTHS LATER- FEBRUARY}

EMIHLE

Esihle:"what will you be doing with a speaker."

Me:"I'm shooting my shot tomorrow at school."

We laughed.

Him:"but you don't even greet the nigga at school."

Yes we are schooling with him. He is in grade 11
and I'm in grade 10.

Me:"thats the plan. If I approached him on an earlier stage i was going to be rejected since he was still healing from his Girlfriend. Now all he has ever wanted was for me to chase after him and I did the opposite. He surely caught feelings. Cause I'm always around him but at the same time ignoring him."

Esihle:"you got this all figured out?"

Me:"yeah."

Him:"so what's the plan with the speaker."

I told him what I will do.

Him:"just don't get rejected mntase khaya. I hate seeing you hurt."

Me:"I won't if it doesn't work. I'M going up to him and give him a kiss. I will never be a clown at that school. Sile ezanto. Especially class yakhe."

We cracked out laughing.

-

-

-

-

-

-

NTLAKANIPHO

Eyodwa:"let's be honest catch.le kla mntana."

Me:"yeah."

Chumani:"bra uweak."

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"lomthana yayazii lento ayenzayo. Where ever she is coming from she used to do this."

Kelvin:"wenzanton'?"

-what is she doing?

Eyodwa:"did she contact you after sending you a Friend Request?"

Me:"aa."

-no.

Eyodwa:"nantsoke. All she wanted was you to know her name so that it can be all that you think about.

She knows that you lost your girlfriend which is why she didn't approach you from the get go."

Us:"hee."

Her:"mind set yenu phambene. What next did you realize that she is doing."

Us:"always around me/him."

Her:"exactly. And you fall for it what do you always think of when you sleep?"

Me:"her."

Her:"her plan exactly. Now wait patiently for the big step. I must salute this girl she really is smart."

Sekani:"How do you know all of this?"

Her:"I know how girls think. Ndazazi ezi way."
-i know these things.

Me:"what will she do next so that I can be prepared."

Her:"I don't want to spoil the fun."

Chumani:"tell your manzz at least."

Us:"ungu manzz phi us eyi kwekss."

We burst out laughing.

Chumani:"mxm."

Kelvin:"but have you healed from Osi."

Me:"I have healed but one thing that will never happen is her leaving my heart."

Eyodwa:"question still stands are you ready to move on?"

Me:"that's what I have been trying to ask myself. I don't wanna get in a relationship and keep on comparing that person to Osi yabo. That shit hurts. I don't wanna use anyone as a rebound."

Chumani:"you guys should stop beating yourselves up. God did this for a reason. He has bigger plans for you. Just remember Osi and Umi as people who were once in your life that you love dearly. Move on from the past and start on a new slate. I'm saying forget about them."

We all nodded before group hugging.

Eyodwa:"to the left to the left."

Us:"mmh."

We burst out laughing.

Eyodwa:"now watch and learn the day I have been waiting for. Chustar take a video."

Us:"why?"

Eyodwa:"look at the field."

We all looked at the Field. Emihle and her brother where standing right in front of us with a speaker and a mic.

They all looked at me and laughed.

Me:"mxm."

Chumani took out his phone and starting shooting.

Emihle:"1 2 12."

She said on the mic. Everyone Laughed. I was suddenly nervous or something.

Her brother:"My sister is about to shoot her shot."

The school Laughed. Everyone was already there crowding them.

Her:"if I die I die Ntlakanipho Vice ndaku thanda fondini kudala ndikuncwasile ide undivume."

School:"woah."

Everyone screamed they all looked at us. Opening up the circle that they made for me to see Emihle. My friends were laughing.

I looked at them than Emihle again. I gave Eyodwa my sparkling water and my burger. I fixed my blazer before walking down the stairs nala walk yetshamba.

And as expected the girls were screaming. Everyone was making a video. I got to Emihle and held her chin. She was red from blushing and laughed.

I hugged her and kissed her forehead. They all screamed louder.

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

57

-

-

-

-

-

NTLAKANIPHO

Me:"masambe apha."

-let's go here.

I whispered biting her ear. She gave the mic to her brother and we walked up the pavilion with the school screaming their lungs out since we were walking hand in hand. Her brother played music.

We go to the top.

Me:"zohlala phezkwam aya godula amathanga ama."

-come sit on top of me my thighs are getting cold.

Her:"haibo."

I looked at her. Fuck I never realized how beautiful she is.

Me:"Iza marn."

-come

She sat on top of me. I made her cross legs around my waist. She placed her head on my shoulder.

Me:"did you really have to do that in public?"

Her:"I was just marking my territory."

I looked at her. She was blushing. I never seen such beauty in a person. She is so beautiful with her 1 side dimple.

Me:"semhle."

-you Beautiful.

Her:"Enkosi."

-thank you.

Her voice is so angelic.

Me:"what if I rejected you?"

Her:"you weren't going to reject me. I knew what I was doing. You caught feelings Along the way didn't you."

Me:"eish yeah."

Her:"why would you reject me ke ngoku?"

Me:"just nje cause zange nda plitwa yicherry."

-never been approached by a girl.

Her:"well I did."

Me:"unes bindi yazii."

-you have the guts.

Her:"mfondini when you want something you should work hard to get it even if it means being rejected."

Me:"never came across someone like you."

Her:"well you did so what?"

Me:"kandi puze ke."

-kiss me than.

Her:"we are in public."

Me:"you approached me in public."

Her:"it's not the same."

Me:"ndizoku lahla ke mnake."

-i will dump you

Her:"you already threatening me."

I laughed and she giggled. I stopped laughing and looked at her. Can she just giggle all the time.

Her:"what?"

Me:"can you just giggle the whole time."

Fuck what is she doing to me. never been so weak in front of a girl.

Her:"you making me shy."

She covered her eyes with her small hands. I removed them.

Me:"phuzi ow yakho bawo."

-kiss your boyfriend.

She came closer with her pink pouted lips. Not just beautiful but a good kisser too.

Me:"fuck."

I said through the kiss biting her lower lip softly. The kiss went on for a while till she broke it.

Us:"your a good kisser."

We laughed.

Me:"Ntlakanipho Vice and you are."

Her:"Emihle January."

We did a handshake smiling.

Me:"Kandi jong e k l k s u j o n g a k u d e ."

-look at me don't look far.

She has been avoiding eye contact. She looked at me with her big eye's. She than looked away again.

Me:"I know it's hard to look at someone you love but
cela undi jonge umna."

-please look at me.

She looked at me. Hai majita dyani catch.ile.

Her:"what?"

Me:"just admiring your beauty."

I said cupping her face and gave her a peck.

Her:"your handsome yourself."

Me:"I know I know."

We laughed. J ust than my bro's came. They

whistled. We laughed.

Eyodwa:"aniba ncinci."

-you guys are small.

We laughed.

Chumani:"kame ngaley o s nqanda mathe Sami.

Emza usi colaphi sbindi girl."

-wait with that my love. Emza where did you get the guts?

Kelvin:"beworse umts ha apha."

-you still new here.

Sekani:"s he will be known for the shoot your shot girl."

We laughed.

Emihle:"I was just marking my territory."

Them:"was ha."

They whistled laughing.

Eyodwa:"I'm befriending her."

We laughed cause she has been saying that since day 1.

Chumani:"what if he didn't come down?"

Emihle:"I was going to go up and kiss him."

Us:"woaah!!"

We laughed.

Sekani:"hai lomthana."

-this child.

We laughed.

Kelvin:"why did you do all of that. Thetha ngezinye mini umna not namhlanje."

-i'm talking about the other days not today.

Emihle:"hima were you waiting for me to make a move on you for the past few weeks and talk to you right?"

Me:"yeah."

Her:"I didn't want to get rejected plus you were still healing from your late girlfriend?"

Me:"yeah."

Her:"that's why I waited and ndamane ndizula kuni ndinga thethi naye. Bendi funa ade andifune naye."

-and I kept on walking around you all and not talk to him. I just wanted him to want me too.

Eyodwa:"bendits hilo kuni."

-told you so.

We laughed.

Chumani:"u'weak kwedini."

-you weak boy.

Kelvin:"but I must say nes bindi wena."

-..you brave.

We laughed.

Sekani:"ndim thandela lonto."

-i love that about her.

We laughed.

Us expect Emihle:"Nam"

-me too.

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"s o you 2 are dating now."

I looked up and smiled. They laughed

Sekani:"you already whipped dawg. U'weak."

Me:"mxm ndizo bizu Aphiwe ncume into enga pheliyo ngoku."

-i will call Aphiwe and you will smile the whole time.

Sekani:"mxm."

We laughed.

Chumani:"otherwise after school we needed at the mansion."

Eyodwa:"can't wait to gossip with the rents."

Us:"ooh qalile ke."

-you have started.

We laughed.

Me:"uzo xoka ke ndakwazii."

-you will lie I know you.

We laughed.

Emihle:"your cousins."

Us expect Eyodwa:"nope but we are brothers by loyalty. Also our Parents."

She nodded.

Emihle:"Eyodwa?"

Eyodwa:"in laws zam bhabha."

She said showing us her ring. We laughed at her.

Emihle:"hold on your marriage."

Eyodwa:"ewe Sana nanku mnyeni wam."

-yes here is my husband.

She said giving Chumani a peck who was blushing.

Emihle:"but you said ow yam weak kodwa nawe weak ku Eyodwa."

-my boyfriend is weak but you also weak when it

comes to Eyodwa.

We laughed.

Chumani:"s its hatile kllk thina Nina nis a dyola."

-we are married and you guys are still dating.

We laughed.

Kelvin:"I need to find a girlfriend. I can't be left out."

We laughed at him. The bell rang.

Me:"ndizoni bambe class.ini guys sakaphu Emza."

-i will see you in the class guys I want to accompany Emza.

Them:"zoba ngunyaka wonke kanene."

We laughed. We stood up no Emihle and walked.

Her:"your friends are a mood."

Me:"wait until you meet my family. You will laugh the whole day."

She smiled.

Her:"can't believe that I'm dating my crush."

I made her Stand in front of me. She has a big ass. Can't for umfeba. I crossed my arms around her neck and kissed the back of her neck.

Me:"you better believe it my love."

Her:"I love you."

Me:"no I love you."

Her:"I love you too."

Me:"kweyiphi klas s."

-which class are you in.

Her:"Mr. Hope."

Me:"sesilapha. Iza ndizoku ngenisa."

-we are here. Come I will walk you in.

We got in and the class screamed we laughed.

Me:"morning sir."

He chuckled.

Mr. Hope:"what do you want Vice."

Me:"I was just accompanying her sir. You know it's not safe out here. Especially for girls."

The class:"mhhhh."

They all laughed including Mr. Hope.

Me:"sho ke Emza."

I said kissing her forehead. The class screamed more. I gave her a quick peck before getting out.

I walked in my class.

: "If I die I die Ntlakanipho Vice ndaku thanda fondini kudala ndikuncwasile ide undivume."

That was my whole class. We all laughed. I walked to my desk smiling like crazy.

-

-

-

-

-

-

EYODWA

Today we will be discussing the mission for the map. We got to the Plaatjies Mansion.

Ntlakanipho has been completely ignoring us and smiling on the phone. Hai Emza sana.

We got in and the whole squad was already here. I started at the kitchen and took a bottle of water before walking back and sat next to Lethabo.

Everyone was exchanging looks looking at Ntlakanipho.

Me:"ndini bhalisele umna ivani umna."

-let me tell you, listen to me.

I drank my water.

TT:"utheni wancuma yedwa."

-why is he smiled Alone.

Me:"so ngo December bambe ne date nge 16
khukho lomthana wanika waitress itis sue ebhalwe
to the left to the left mhhhh."

-so on the 16 of December I still remember the date.
This child gave a waitress a tissue that is written to
the left to the left mhhhh.

They all laughed.

Nizi:"mxm yaxoka."

-you lying.

Me:"hee serious guys."

We all laughed.

Me:"nathi ke moc sijonge qiba yathi backwards
nathi sajonga yaphinda yathi a little more xesithi

yabethi liso lantombazana qiba kwayo ya catwalker
no brother wakhe."

-we also looked than she said backwards a little
more when we looked up she winked than
catwalked out with her brother

My bro's:"s uxoka."

-don't lie.

We laughed

Ntlakanipho:"s uxoka nge cherry yam she just
walked out laughing."

Us:"mhh."

We laughed.

Nobuntu:"kwathiwani ke ngoku."

-what happened than.

Me:"month later same girl is in our school always around us not talking to Ntlakanipho nor greeting wacatch.a mfano."

We burst out laughing.

Them:"yaxoka without even talking to her."

Me:"hee ryt ke. Even nakwi inbox they are not talking but they are friends. So today she came with a speaker and a mic no Brother wakhe wathi emza sana If I die I die Ntlakanipho Vice ndaku thanda fondini kudala ndikuncwasile ide undivume."

Them:"mxm yaxoka."

-you lying.

We cracked out laughing.

Siya:"ndamazii ke mna xoka ngathi thunyiwe."

-i know her she lies like she is sent.

We cracked out laughing.

-

-

-

-

-

-

NOT EDITED

CHUMANI'S LIFE

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

EYODWA

Me:"nantsi ne video guys heee."

-here is the video too.

I took out my phone from my blazer.

Me:"ina."

-here.

I said giving Lethabo the bottle of water. They

laughed. I went to the schools public group. I know for a fact that it was posted there.

And my guess was right. They were trending cause the video had 2k shares. I showed them all the video. They laughed surprised.

TT:"hai kwedini weak."

We laughed.

Siya:"v'tsek he takes after you. Remember when Lethabo was chasing after you."

We laughed.

Me:"like father like son."

We burst out laughing.

TT:"hai marn suxoka Siya. Sadyola high school no maka Ntla than broke up saphinda sabuyelana."

-don't lie Siya we were dating in high school with Ntlakanipho's mother than broke up than dated again.

We laughed.

Siya:"because she was chasing you."

We laughed.

Lethabo:"mxm v'tsek. Let's get down to business."

Siya:"and ooh Nizi won't be doing the mission since she is pregnant. And is about to give birth."

She is 8 months pregnant now. Her tummy is showing.

Us:"good."

We laughed at the sulking nizi.

Siya:"she will be leading us through out the whole thing."

We nodded. We started discussing everything. Well the mission will be next week.

I can't wait. Later on Chumani accompanied me home.

Him:"it's Valentine's day next week Friday what are

you getting me."

I laughed he also joined in.

Me:"it's hard to buy a man a gift and plus I had already bought you most of the things you can think of to buy for a man."

Him:"but it's easy to buy for a woman."

Me:"since there are a lot of opinions"

We Chuckled.

Him:"there must be a lot of opinions for a man to."

Me:"if we were not this young I would buy you a car. But you know the society would judge and it would

be a your favorite Audi Rs 7."

He smiled looking for me. I know how he wishes for that car.

Him:"you know me that will don't you?"

Me:"who would know you if I don't."

Him:"I see."

Me:"plus we are having our own little picnic that day. My treat."

We laughed.

Him:"now I have to think of a present to get for you. Phoff I already Know what I will get you."

Me:"what will you get me?"

Him:"it's a surprise."

I frowned and he laughed kissing me.

Him:"suqumba klk ndak thanda."

-don't be angry I love you.

Me:"I hate you."

Him:"we can share my love I don't care."

We laughed.

Me:"you crazy."

Him:"in love with you. I know."

We laughed.

Me:"ndakuthannda ke."

-i love you.

Him:"I don't."

I held my heart.

Me:"ouch. That hurts."

We laughed.

Him:"you know I'm kidding right. I love you more

than words it selves."

I looked at him and blushed.

Me:"I love you too."

We got to my house. We hugged.

Him:"I will see you tomorrow. You taking me out."

Me:"haibo umna?"

-me?

Him:"yeah."

We laughed.

Him:"if funu kuts hwa ndim ndithatha kle ye valivali."

-if you want me to take you out I'm taking money from the money for Valentine's day.

Me:"you so cruel Radebe."

Him:"I know I know."

We burst out laughing. My Love is a mood rhaa.

Him:"ndaku thanda ke."

-i love you.

Me:"ndaku thanda nam."

-i love you too.

We kissed. I walked away from him after giving him

a tight hug.

Him:"nice small ass."

He yelled from behind.

Me:"fuck you."

I yelled back.

Him:"I don't mind doing it right here right now."

He yelled.

Me:"mxm v'tsek."

I yelled back. We laughed.

-
-
-
-
-
-

APHIWE

I walked downstairs. I'm meeting Sekani today. It's his turn to come to me.

Well life has been great with my brothers. I decided to go to school instead of school being brought to me.

Sam:"we seriously have to meet this friend of yours."

Me:"you will next week. I promise."

Oyama:"you have been promising us since last month."

That's true and I have been dodging the topic.

Vusi:"princess are you dating cause if you are we will beat that boy up."

Akho:"yeah you still small for dating. You can date when you're 30."

Haibo. We laughed.

Me:"I'm not I promise. I never promised you before but I'm promising you now. I will arrange a meeting with her."

Them:"you better."

We Chuckled. I walked out. I understand where they are coming from they are just looking out for me and I completely understand.

I got in the car and he attacked me with a kiss.

Me:"woah. How are you doing?"

He smiled. Such beauty.

Him:"I'm good and yourself?"

Me:"great. Baby my brothers want to meet you well they think you a she."

We laughed.

Him:"why would you lie."

Me:"my brothers don't want me to date that's why. You know how older brothers are."

Him:"we will have to make a plan baby."

Me:"and I don't have any friends."

Him:"I have a plan. Me and my family are coming here next weekend so i will ask Eyodwa to be your friend."

Me:"well she agree?"

Him:"that's my best friend she would do anything to see me happy. She is always there to help out."

I nodded smiling. Eyodwa is a really nice person.

Me:"I saw Ntlakanipho's video yesterday."

We laughed.

Him:"ain't you feeling like he is moving on to fast."

Me:"not at all baby. I think it's a great thing that he moved on holding on would have only hurt him."

I said from the bottom of my heart.

Him:"yeah plus your sister will always be in his heart."

I nodded smiling.

Him:"have you talked to your dad?"

Me:"I assured him that I'm safe than blocked his number."

He chuckled.

Him:"you have no chill baby."

We laughed.

Me:"you know me good."

-

-

-

-
-
-

EMIHLE

After a great day I went back home with Esihle saying I'm a star and all.

So today I will be going to Ntlakanipho's house. Just to chill nothing much.

Me:"dad I'm going to my friend's house."

I said holding the door knob. Esihle was with his friends.

Him:"be back before 5 Princess. You know it's not safe out there."

I ran to kiss his cheek before running back to the door. I walked out and the Uber was already here.

I got in and listened to Nigerian music after telling him where I'm going. My favorite On the low by Burna Boy played.

I went crazy at the backseat dancing with my hands and head. I love Nigerian music guys it's the best. The driver was looking at me laughing.

We got to my destination and I paid. I got in Ntlakanipho has already told me that this is his house.

Must be nice. I got in and he was sitting at the front shirtless wearing shorts only. He is so fucken hot. I bite my lower lip looking at him.

Him:"no need for you to drool I'm all yours."

I chuckled. Before throwing myself next to him. I placed my head on his lap.

Him:"hey."

Me:"hi. I don't understand soccer so we are definitely changing this."

We laughed.

Him:"you such a bully."

We laughed. I went to music and of course I started at Trace Africa. Seems to be my lucky day cause Billionaire by Teni was played.

Me:"yooh ngoma yam."

-my song.

I got up and started dancing. Ntlakanipho was laughing at me. I started moving my waist like they do in Nigeria. He came and stood behind me.

He was holding my waist. We danced together till the song ended. We sat down laughing.

Him:"Nigerian songs are great moc."

Me:"I even have the song umna."

Him:"send it to me."

We laughed.

Me:"I will."

I changed the channel and Work by Rihanna played.

Him:"celi lap dance."

-can I get a lap dance.

Me:"I can't move my waist nor twerk."

We laughed.

Him:"you can't have a big ass and not be able to twerk."

He is right I do have a big ass.

Me:"I can't."

Him:"tyisi team baby."

We laughed. I looked at the tv and watched how they are doing it. I quickly grasp from it and gave Ntlakanipho a lap dance.

Though it felt uncomfortable at first since his dick has woken up. But I still managed to pull through. I'm still a virgin kkk.

Him:"what was hard?"

I just shrugged laughing.

Him:"I was still choosing a movie when you came. So you do the honours by choosing."

The only interested movie here was Fifty Shades of Grey.

Him:"ooh god. I made a mistake by letting you choose."

We laughed.

We watched the movie cuddling. His dick was poking me. He was horny and I can't do anything about it. Halfway the movie he closed the laptop since we were watching from it.

He flipped me around and I was beneath him. He kissed me and I kissed him back. He grabbed my ass and I gasped.

He grinned on me. And a weird sound escaped my mouth. I would be lying if I said I was feeling

comfortable.

I broke the kiss. He opened his eyes they were blood shoot red. He really is horny. He stood up and went to the kitchen.

He came back with ice cold water.

Him:"sorry for making you feel uncomfortable. You can choose another movie."

He said making me lay on his chest. Than I thought no marn. I'm ready to be intimate with this man. I trust him with my all so why not give him my Virginity.

I turned around and kissed him. We kissed. I moved his hands from my back to my ass.

Me:"please be gentle with me I'm still a virgin."

He broke the kiss.

Him:"you still a virgin?"

I nodded shyly. This fool smirked. I just boosted his ego.

Him:"no need to be shy about that. I promise I will be gentle. But please promise me from now on that pussy will only be mine and no one else's. Phoff only death will separate us. I love you okay."

I nodded smiling.

Me:"I love you too."

We continued kissing. He carried me upstairs without breaking the kiss. He placed me on top of the bed gently.

He took off my clothes I was left with my undies since he had already taken off my bra. He left my mouth for my neck and went for my breast.

I was moaning his name softly. He sucked my right breast while he was playing with the left one. He went down and took off my undies with his teeth.

We both laughed. He kissed my nuni before doing things with his tongue. My breathing was changing now as I kept on calling out his name.

I found myself pushing in his head till I had to pee.

Me:"babe."

He cursed.

Him:"release it baby."

I did as instructed and I was relieved. He came up and took off his shorts. He wasn't wearing anything underneath. His dick sprang out. I swallowed. He chuckled.

He has a big dick.

Me:"that won't fit in."

Him:"it will. You will see."

He positioned himself on top of me. He balanced himself with his arms.

Him:"I love you and will always love you. Thank you for trusting me with your purity."

I than felt a sharp pain as he was already thrusting inside of me. When did he get in? Tears escaped my eyes. I can't take physical pain.

I screamed moaning.

Him:"should I stop?"

I shook my head.

Him:"please look at me."

I looked at him.

Him:"Don't break the eye contact baby."

I nodded. He went gently. And I started to feel pleasure. I was moaning his name.

Him""I love you."

Me:"I love you too."

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

59

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

NKANYEZI

Nizi:"mas ambe."

-let's go.

Siya:"Niyaphi?"

-where you going?

Her:"to the Mall. Only girls are allowed to go. Mother and Daughter time."

Them:"ooh."

We laughed.

Siya:"be safe baby. Your pregnant."

Nizi:"I will be."

She gave him a peck. I kissed all their cheeks before running out. Nizi came and we hit the road.

Her:"so what's going on between you and Craig?"

I giggled.

Me:"we still good plus we will be celebrating our 1 year anniversary next week."

Her:"started dating on Valentine's day?"

Me:"yeah."

Her:"and you didn't tell me Nkanyezi."

She said hitting me playfully. We laughed.

Me:"I was going to tell you mom. You know that I tell you everything."

Her:"but we had to wait till you got in a fight."

Me:"yooh hai mama. I was going to tell you. I was just checking if he was the right one."

Her:"but you told me your first crush in grade 7 and your first boyfriend."

That's true. This woman is my biggest best friend.
We got out since we were at the Mall already.

Me:"yes I did. Craig was different. I wasn't sure about our relationship at first. I thought it was going to end right after it started. Since Craig was a player."

Her:"he played you too?"

Me:"nope he didn't but on August we broke up than got back together again."

Her:"but you were never Heart broken?"

Me:"yeah. I always leave room for disappointment."

Her:"that's good. Yabona wena ungu mntana."

-you are my child

We laughed. We got to the Spa. After a full body massage with mommy we went to Spur. I was enjoying my time with my Mom. It's always great to have these Mother and daughter days.

Her:"you will wait here outside baby. I want to buy something."

She was going to ShopRite Liquor store.

Me:"okay."

She gave me a peck before going in. I love my mom guys. I stood outside looking at the people in ShopRite shopping.

:"Njani ngabina cherry kwedini?"

-how come you don't have a girlfriend?

:"Hai mfondini ndilindele umtu oryt."

-no I'm waiting for the ryt person.

Said male voices behind me. Just then one bumped into me and I hit my head hard on the wall.

Me:"Motherfucker!"

I cursed holding my forehead that was bleeding. He turned around since he was walking backwards.

Him:"ooh sorry I didn't see."

His father:"bendiku nqandile kwedini."

-i warned you boy.

Him:"kame taima. Ryt?"

-wait dad. Are you fine?

He said helping me stand. He looked at me forehead.

Him:"I'm so sorry. Taima awunayo plaster?"

-don't you have a plaster.

His father:"aa."

-no.

He took out a tissue from his pocket and started wiping the wound. I was just drooling over him. He looks so cute when his serious.

He got done cleaning the wound and kissed my forehead. So cute.

Him:"I'm sorry."

Just as I was about to reply my mother got out.

Her:"Mr. Magwaza."

His father:"Mrs. Plaatjies."

They hugged laughing.

Mom:"long time hey."

Him:"it has been a long time indeed."

Mom:"you were leaving in Durban last time I checked."

Him:"yeah. But now I have relocated with my kids."

Mom:"you have kids?"

Him:"yeah twins."

Mom:"it has been a long time indeed."

Him:"I also see that you have a child and 1 on the way."

She looked at me.

Her:"yeah I do. Baby theni."

The boy:"I bumped into her by mistake and she accidentally hit her head."

Mom:"let's go buy a plaster."

His father:"the kids will go and buy the plaster. I need your advice, Business wise."

Mom:"okay. Ina ke baby."

She gave me 20r. Hebana? I chuckled. We walked with this boy.

Him:"Esihle January. And you must be Nkanyezi."

I looked at him and chuckled.

Me:"how did you know my name."

Him:"ndak follow.is ha ka I.g"

-i follow you on Instagram.

He said walking in front of me.

Me:"Esihle zophinda ugile omnye umtu ke. Hamba aphe camkwam."

-esihle you will bump into someone else. Walk next to me.

Him:"I wanna see your beautiful face not ababantu babi."

We laughed.

Me:"mxm."

Him:"yazii wena Nkwenkwezi yona cherry ndake nday bona entle. And I ruined your cute little face."

Woah I melted the very same moment he called me Nkwenkwezi. I tried my best not to Blush.

Me:"yes you did. You ruined my face."

Him:"and for that I'm sorry Nkwenkwezi yam."

Yandi charma lo. Okay.

Me:"mmh okay."

Him:"so am I forgiven?"

Me:"yeah."

Him:"give me a hug kkk."

I rolled my eyes before hugging him. I know all kinds of hugs but le it was different. I kinda felt more safer in his arms than Craig's. I inhaled his cologne.

Not just a good hugger but smells good too. Mhh. He kissed my forehead for a long time.

Him:"ndizom thathela lamlungu wakho zumxelele va."

-i will take you away from your white tell him that.

I giggled. What the fuck is happening to me. Fuck.

He was whispering in my ear all this time. We let go of each other. He placed his arm around my neck.

-
-
-
-
-
-
-

EMIHLE

after our round. He went to the bathroom and came back to pick me up. We walked to the bathroom and he placed me in the bathtub.

I jumped a bit.

Him:"relax baby. You will adjust from the water just now."

I nodded smiling.

Him:"I will be back just now."

He walked out and I relaxed in the water and closed my eyes. Minutes later he walked back in and sat behind me.

Me:"baby we didn't use protection. Ooh no. I don't wanna be pregnant."

Him:"relax baby."

Me:"why should i. If I become pregnant I swear you will be taking care of the baby while I study."

He laughed.

Him:"don't worry baby. I did a vasectomy operation so you won't be pregnant anytime soon unless if I reverse it."

Me:"noba andiyazi bayintoni but yeah good."

We laughed.

Him:"I love you baby."

Me:"I love you too."

He turned me around and we kissed. After our bath we went to sit at the lounge. He was carrying me around this whole time.

Me:"I'm so fucken hungry."

Him:"Itya mna."

We laughed.

Him:"I will make you food."

Me:"Don't worry I will do it myself. Ndikwenzele?"

-should I make food for you?

He nodded. He gave me a peck before I stood up. I couldn't walk properly.

Me:"Ntlakanipho!!!"

He laughed.

Him:"Iza ndiku pholis e."

We laughed.

Me:"phambene."

I went to the kitchen made food for us. After eating and having fun together he took me home.

Him:"see you on Monday."

Me:"bye."

Him:"good bye kiss klk my love unjani na?"

I giggled before jumping over to him.

Him:"semhle."

I buried my face on his neck.

Him:"suqosha klk."

-don't be shy.

He said laughing. We kissed.

Him:"I love you."

Me:"I love you too."

He gave me a peck before i walked out. I got in the house and there was no one. They are probably out or something.

I can't believe that my crush loves me as much as I do. He kept on telling me he loves me with so much love and enthusiasm in his voice.

We were both happy to be together. I just hope we will be like this for ever. As I was deep in my thoughts they walked in making a noise.

Tata:"njani kwedini unga celi number."

-how can you not ask for her numbers.

Esihle:"ndizom tasha kwi dm."

We laughed.

Tata:"what if akhu block.e"

Esihle:"cingi ndithi kuwe oko be mamathekile

lamthana."

-she won't she has been smiling the whole time.

We laughed.

Tata:"what if account yakhe khona nakwi phone yala mlungu wakhe?"

-her white has her account.

Esihle:"soze ndo hlulwe mlungu umna yistru Nkwenkwezi zoba ngowam by fire by force."

-i won't be defeated by a white you will see Nkwenkwezi will be mine by fire by force.

Me:"by fire by force mshana."

Him:"by fire by force."

Tata:"aske aku qamphise."

-what if she rejects you.

Him:"soze. Ndizo qala ndim pholele till catch.e feelings. Than ndimyeke azizele ngokwake apha kum. Nizo bona Nina May zofikha sidyola no Nkwenkwezi."

-never. I will be calm when it comes to her till she catches feelings. Than I will let go of her you will see she come to me. By May we will be dating with Nkwenkwezi.

We laughed.

Me:"by fire by force."

Him:"by fire by force twinziy!!"

We laughed at him. I have never seen him talk about a girl like this. This is the first.

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

60

-

-

-

-

-

-

CHUMANI

Eyodwa:"v'tsek tshongo bubu."

We were at Steers.

Me:"as if umhle wena tshongez dlele ezinkhulu."

-as if you beautiful with your big cheeks.

Her:"nganya kkh."

We laughed.

Me:"kunganya wena jonga ndizo charm.a umtu ngoku."

-you will shit look I'm going to charm that person now.

We laughed. I looked for someone young. I waved.
She waved back.

Me:"njani my love?"

-how are you?

Her:"I'm good and yourself."

She said fixing her t-shirt showing me her cleavage.

Me:"I'm gr..."

Eyodwa kicked me under the table. I looked at her.

Me:"ouch."

She pouted her lips. We laughed.

Her: "jonga Nam ndizo charm. a umtu."

-look I will also charm someone.

She looked around for someone. She waved in a seductive way. That man waved back.

Her: "some bird told me that you need someone to rewind tonight."

He laughed. This MOTHERFUCKER.

Him: "I guess the bird was right."

He smirked.

Eyodwa:"how about now?"

Him:"i Don't mind. I can even cancel my meeting."

Eyodwa:"s ure let me just settle the bill with this gentleman o.."

I pulled her leg underneath. She looked at me and I winked. As she was about to talk. I dragged her out of Steers. Yandi qela lo. We laughed getting out.

Me:"if we weren't in public I was going to fuck you senselessly right now. Yandi qela wena."

-you shitting with me.

Her:"you started it."

We laughed.

Me:"ngade funu Nika kokosi yam omnye umtu."

-how dare you want to give my pussy to someone else.

We burst laughed.

Her:"ngade uthi kokosi I'm so hurt right now."

We laughed.

Me:"mxm v'tsek. Yiyo moc okhanye ndaxoka."

-it is it or am I lying.

Her:"you not even apologetic about it. This guy."

Me:"you should know this by now that I'm

unapologetic."

I rolled my eyes. We laughed.

Her:"you should be apha kum. Masingene apha I'm craving for some Carat cake."

We got in mugg and bean.

Me:"what's the difference between you and other people?"

She placed in her order. I was fine. Since we ate lots of ribs at Steers. We love meat neyam cherry rhaa.

Her:"I'm your person."

Me:"Sham."

Her:"Chumani!"

She got her cake.

Me:"what?"

Her:"you hurting my feelings now."

Me:"you also hurt mine when you wanted to sex another MOTHERFUCKER in front of me."

Her:"you know I was n't going to sex him right?"

Me:"mxm!."

I frowned and she burst out laughing. Everyone

looked at her.

Her:"sorry guys just that my husband is a little too jealous since another man was flirting with me."

They all laughed. Some where finding us cute.

Her:"sak baweli ke ngoku."

-i'm craving for you now.

She said in a seducing voice. We laughed.

Me:"yandi capkis a kanjani."

Her:"Xolo klk Rhadebe nawe sundi qala."

-i'm sorry Rhadebe but you also shouldn't start me.

Me:"ndiku yekile."

-i will leave you.

Her:"no more flirting with other people."

She said showing up her pinky finger. We made a pinky promise.

Me:"no more flirting."

I fed her the cake.

Me:"ndak thanda ne."

-i love you.

Her:"ndakuthannda nam."

-i love you too.

I got up and gave her a peck. I fed her the cake by myself.

-

-

-

-

-

NTLAKANIPHO

Happy Dyan. Emihle is the best guys. I never thought I would ever fall in love again.

I just love the way she is. I love her. I love love her. She is my happiness. I just hope we will always be this Happy.

But there will always be fights in a relationship but I will make sure that it lasts through every storm we

will face.

I'm in this for the long walk. I just hope she won't die on me. But I have a strong feeling that we will last.

Her giving me her purity means a lot. I will always cherish her. That's a promise that I'm willing to fulfill. Look at me talking about Emihle none stop.

Her:"bekho le durag."

-than there is this durag.

We were time facing. Late night video calls.

Me:"ndimhle njena."

-i'm beautiful.

Her:"qathwe bani?"

-who tricked you?

Me:"says the girl that becomes weak by the knees everytime she sees me wearing it."

We laughed. She was blushing.

Me:"and I just made her Blush."

We laughed.

Her:"fuck you."

Me:"it takes 2 too fuck baby."

We laughed.

Her:"mxm. Uyi nxibi ngathi uyayi zonda norh."

-you wear it like you hate it.

We Burst out laughing.

Me:"hai yaqela wena."

Her:"Zama nton' norh?"

Me:"waves. Ndizoku bonisa ngoms o."

-i will show them to you tomorrow.

She smiled.

Her:"I prefer you une Fade but let's not judge we will see tommorow."

Me:"you will be wet I'm telling you."

We burst out laughing.

Me:"so I"

:"NTLAKANIPHO IZAPHA!!"

-come here.

that was my mom.

Me:"we will continue with this conversation later on my love. Bye and don't forget that I love you."

Her:"I love you too."

She blew a kiss I made as if I'm catching it and placed my hand on my chest on the left where my heart is. She blushed. I disconnected the call smiling like crazy.

I'm crazy in love you all.

-
-
-
-
-

EYODWA

Me:"I will come back tomorrow mom."

Her:"beworse ke nathi asikhose ndlini siye kwi brother zakha Lungs."

-we not even there we went to lungelo's brothers.

Me:"okay ke bye. I love you."

Her:"I love you too baby."

I dropped the call.

Chumani:"so you spending the night."

I nodded smiling.

Him:"I will prepare. Popcorns just now."

I cried. He looked at me shocked.

Him:"hey what's wrong baby?"

Me:"I want lays."

Him:"ngoku why are you crying."

I looked at him and cried more.

Him:"Xolo klk baby."

He said hugging me still shocked.

Me:"Iza ne lays zam klk."

-come with my lays.

I said sniffing. He walked to the kitchen and came back with the chips. I smiled like a 6 year old seeing candy.

Him:"come let's watch a movie."

We were watching Titanic. I started sniffing. The movie was so emotional bathong. Chumani looked at me shocked.

Him:"are you okay. When did you start being emotional when we are watching these kind of movies."

Me:"I don't know. Baby I want donuts."

Him:"baby there is no store that sells donuts at this time."

I cried more.

Him:"I don't know what's happening now but it has to stop."

I looked at him and cried.

Me:"you so fucken cruel Radebe."

Him:"okay I'm sorry baby. I will bring you your donuts."

He walked out cursing. I giggled. Wait what's happening to me? I cried more. He got in and came to me.

Me:"baby (bitting my donut) I don't know (bitting) what's happening to me. I'm not an emotional pers on but I am today."

Him:"eat your donuts baby. Everything will be fine. J ust hormones."

I nodded. After eating my donuts we went upstairs.
We had endless sex last night because I was horny.

He walked out of the bathroom pissed.

Me:"but baby I'm sorry. I didn't mean to be horny all night?"

Him:"mxm. Are you pregnant?"

Me:"I what?"

Tears streamed down my face.

Him:"are you pregnant?"

Me:"no I'm not."

Him:"than explain all of this. First it was Carat cake than you crying over useless things. Horny the whole night and you were vomiting this whole morning."

Me:"what do you mean. You did a vasectomy operation I can't be pregnant."

Him:"meaning you cheated. Did you cheat on me?"

I went deep in my thoughts thinking if I cheated or not. I don't know.

Him:"I swear if you pregnant you Killing that baby of yours and you will Also kill your baby daddy by yourself. Let's go."

I cried and he dragged me out. We got to the hospital. I wiped my tears and we walked in.

Him:"you better pray you not pregnant. I swear I will make you suffer and love you after that."

He was fuming and I was scared of him. We walked straight to the doctors office with him cursing me all the way.

Him:"morning doc. We came here to do a pregnancy test."

The doctor nodded. He gave me a small cup. I peed in it and went back with it to the doctor after washing my hands.

Doctor:"I will be back."

We nodded. He walked out.

Chumani: "yis tru zonya zithi kanti mithi ndiyi blank shooter umna."

I looked at him tears were sparkling in my eyes.

Chumani: "suli nyembezi."

-wipe your tears.

Before I could even reach my eyes he wiped the tear for me and kissed my eyes.

Him: "yaqela wena."

This guy. The doctor came back.

Us:"so?"

Him:"well according to the tests you...

-

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

Is Eyodwandoni Pregnant or not? Share your thoughts.

CHUMANI'S LIFE

61

-

-

-
-
-
-

SINETHAMBA

Yamkela:"let's use another exit. We don't want Them seeing us."

She said pointing at Eyodwa and Chumani. We used another exit at the hospital.

Ndoni:"what are they doing here?"

Me:"that doesn't matter Princess as long as they didn't see us."

Yamkela:"yeah that's great. I wonder why she has red eye and he was fuming cursing her about being

pregnant."

Ndoni:"she can't be pregnant. How is our plan going to work out?"

Yamkela:"this will ruin the plans fuck."

Me:"calm down guys. We will first have to find out if she is pregnant or not than put our plans into action. If she is than we will think of another plan. If not we will continue with our plans."

They nodded.

Ndoni:"just hope she isn't."

-

-

-

-

-

-

NKANYEZI

I was with Esihle. He actually asked if we could meet and I was cool with that.

Him:"you actually came."

We were having lunch at Burger King.

Me:"it cost me an arm and a leg to come here."

We laughed. It didn't actually cause I came clean to my parents that I'm meeting him.

Him:"s uxoka."

-you lying.

Me:"s erious."

Him:"I know when you lying and not."

Me:"dawg you only know me for like a few hours.
And you can already tell when I'm lying or not."

Him:"yalibala ba uyi Nkwenkwezi yam."

I rolled my eyes blushing.

Him:"and she is blushing. Mxelele mlungu wakho ba ndizom thathela?"

-did you tell your white that I will take you away from him.

Me:"dude. You don't even know me that well and you already know that i will be with you. What are you God now?"

We burst out laughing.

Him:"yes actually."

We laughed.

Him:"yeah by fire by force my love you will be mine."

We laughed.

Me:"you can't be serious."

Him:"ndijonge aphe mehlweni zobona ubu serious bam."

-look me in the eye and tell me that I'm not serious.

This whole time I was avoiding eye contact. I can't look him in the eye I don't know why. I was playing with my drink this whole time. I looked up at him. Fuck. Umhle lo.

-his beautiful.

Me:"bus thini."

-what were you saying.

Him:"ndak thanda."

-i love you.

I looked at my cool drink than up to him again with a smile only to find him doing the same thing. I giggled and he bit his lower lip.

Him:"ndi serious ke mnake I don't know why you don't wanna be with me."

-i'm serious..

Me:"I just met. I can't just date you plus I have a boyfriend that loves me allot."

Him:"do you love him?"

Me:"I can't answer that. Ever since you came into my life I don't now where my feelings stand to be honest. I don't know if it's lust or love that I feel for you. And my feelings for Craig has changed because of you. I found myself ignoring and being irritated by him because of you."

Him:"that's definitely love Nkwenkwezi. I don't know why you are not letting me in so that I can show you how a queen is treated. Let the white date the white and blacks date the blacks."

Me:"you guys are players"

Him:"whites are not?"

Me:"I didn't say so. You so fucken racist ever since you saw that your crush is dating a white."

He shrugged. This guy.

Him:"it is what it is my love. Norh you deserve a man. Sey kwekwe lamtu. Imagine xeyo lobola kokwenu funeke kumane ku tolikwa ngoku. But asikho lapho. Let me ask you 1 thing who do you feel safer with? Who makes you want to last for a long time with."

-he is still a boy. Imagine when he pays dowry for you and your uncle's must translate the whole time. But we not there..

I just looked up at him and smiled. I talk a lot but today I didn't have words. This guy is making me speechless.

:"Wonder how will it be dating him. He sounds like a great guy. Even Craig doesn't make me feel this way but I'm not comparing. Craig makes me feel loved but Esihle makes me feel safe and loved. I can't choose between the two it's so fucken hard. What if I make a bad mistake by choosing Esihle and he hurts me in the process. Than regret my decision."

Him:"I would never hurt you on purpose baby."

I looked up at him confused.

Him:"you were actually thinking about loud."

Me:"fuck."

We laughed. We walked out hand in hand.

Him:"can you please give me a hug."

I went to hug him. I looked up at him.

Him:"I love you okay? And I will never stop loving you Nkwenkwezi yam ekhanyayo."

-my shining star.

I buried my face giggling on his chest. He lift my face up with his index finger. He smatched his lips on to mine. We first kissed slowly.

I bite his lower lower lip sucking it before moving to

the upper lip. He also returned the favour biting mine. He shoved his tongue in my mouth I didn't know what to do at first but I quickly adjust from him and our tongues were dancing together.

I moaned in his mouth. And he cursed. I pulled out from the kiss and gave him a peck before sucking his lower lip again.

I know all kinds of kisses but what I'm experiencing now is out of this world. I had butterflies in my stomach, and not to forget my heart beating in a different way for him.

Aa guys funu Esihle mna.

-i want Esihle.

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

62

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

NKANYEZI

him: "I will see you ne."

I nodded. He gave me a peck. I went to my driver. He took me home and I started at the kitchen before going back to the lounge where they were sitting, with an ice cream tup.

Uvuyo is probably out too I sat between my parents and sighed.

Me:"you guys never warned me that dating was This hard."

They chuckled.

Siya:"nxaki?"

-your problem

Me:"have you guys been stuck between a rock and a hard place?"

Them:"eish mmh not really."

Me:"that means you useless but I will Tell you my problems since you my parents. So ne Craig, I have been dating him for a long time and me and him have been all lovey dovey and shit, make relationship goals but most of all love each other more than anything. Yesterday I met Esihle and he makes me feel a type of way that I have never felt for any kind of boy. He is always out there to make me feel foreign feelings andyazi. I just feel some type of way Andiyazi Andiyazi. I just can't describe these feelings. I don't know."

Them:"just follow your heart."

Me:"my heart is so fucken confused I don't even know what to do. Advice guys."

Them:"yeah?"

Me:"Sanu dyola."

-don't date.

Siya:"that's what you should do Princess. Yeke
uzstress ngobu banxa mncinci klk wena."

-you should stop stressing yourself cause you small.

We laughed. Trust my father to talk things that don't
even enter in the conversation.

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

EYODWA

Doctor:"the tests came back saying you not pregnant."

Chumani:"how doctor she has been having pregnant women symptoms."

The doctor chuckled.

Dr.:"it happens. You know the brain loves playing tricks. So it must have sent a message to your body that you pregnant which is why you have been acting like a pregnant woman."

Me:"so I'm not pregnant?"

The doctor nodded.

Doctor:"yes I even did the test twice."

I looked at this one next to me who has been swearing at me this whole fucken day.

Him:"baby."

He said smiling. I looked at him before standing up, I stormed out.

Him:"Eyodwa!"

He was chasing me. I saw a taxi outside I got in and closed the door. He was calling out my name.

The driver took off. I got home.

Me:"yazi Chumani yis tru ndizom bonisa. Yazi tuka mna. Mna Eyodwandoni Langa. Ngathi yalibala balingu bani lowo. Ndizom bonisa mamam binqe ngantonii kanjani. I just wish I could punch his handsome little face. Yandi qela lowo. Uthi ndimithi hee."

I was pacing up and down in the lounge.

:"Theni zam bonisa balingu binqe ngantonii nje?"

I looked behind me the whole family was here listening to me.

Me:"ndabuya."

-i will be back.

They Chuckled.

I got to my room and cried. I calmed down after a few minutes. I took out my phone from my sling bag.

-

-

-

-

-

-

CHUMANI

I messed up. I shouldn't have reacted the way I did. But those symptoms also caught me off guard.

I just can't bare the thought of being cheated on. I hate cheating with every fiber optic nerve in me.

And knowing that I can't make anyone pregnant and

she had the symptoms, it's just frustrating.

She must be hurt where she is. I feel sorry for doubting her and not trusting her. I tried calling her but she isn't replying.

I got home sad. I sat between Nizi and Siya. Uvuyo and Nkanyezi were cuddling on the other couch. I sighed placing my head on my mother's shoulder.

Siya:"uthenii wena?"

-what's wrong with you?

Me:"me and Eyodwa fought. And I'm at fault she isn't even picking up my calls."

Nizi:"Siyamthanda yinton' ewrongo ngabanthwana bakho namhlanje firstly Nkanyezi xakeke ne love triangle yakhe she doesn't know who to choose

between long time boyfriend and recent one secondly Uvuyo found out that he doesn't actually love his girlfriend it was lust and his girlfriend moved on and he gets upset everytime he sees her with another boy to the point where he will be getting his girlfriend back tomorrow. Thirdly Chumani fought with Eyodwa and his at fault."

Siya:"aniyazi why bedyola abanthwana. Why nigowa nge xets ha elinye nonke norh?"

-i don't know why they are dating. Why are you all going through a hard time at the same time?

We laughed.

Siya:"what's your story with Eyodwa."

Me:"I kinda insulted her I thought she was pregnant since she was having symptoms of pregnant women. And you know I can't make anyone

pregnant I thought she cheated and I insulted her for that. But she ain't the doctor said so."

They both pinched me.

Me:"ouch."

Nizi:"you know that she would never cheat on."

Me:"I was just confused at that time."

Siya:"I have always told you to always stay calm. You can't just insult someone especially Eyodwa good luck in winning her back. She will now think you don't trust her."

Me:"I messed up."

.

.

Eyodwandoni has n't been answering my texts and she just posted a video of her singing Doing it wrong by Drake.

I hate it when she ignores me but I get why she is. Now I will have to apologise at school. Eyodwa is a hard nut to crack bethuna yooh.

.

.

Sekani:"hai usis banxa nawe bra."

-you a fool.

They were all pissed off, of what I did.

Me:"hai kodwa put yourselves in my shoes what would you have done?"

Ntlakanipho:"I hate it when you right but the stacks always tells us to calm down before reacting and you did the opposite."

They said punching me.

Me:"s anundi phakanyela izani 1 by 1."

-come to me one by one not at the same time.

We laughed. The bell rang and we went to our class. She was ignoring me the whole day.

Teddy (class mate):"ba xabene nyani guys."

-they really fought guys.

They all laughed me and Eyodwa chuckled. We were in the English class.

Brenda:"and by the looks of things Chumani moshile."

We laughed.

Anga:"otherwise akhonto inga pheliyo guys."

-everything ends.

I looked at Eyodwa she was also looking at me. The class laughed.

Sekani:"soze phele guys. Bazo dyola Bethanda benga thandi kum"

-it won't end. They will date whether they like it or not.

Me:"we didn't break up guys calm down. We just had a little argument."

Eyodwa: "little?"

The class laughed.

Me: "ndak cela torho baby not apha. Let's pretend like we happy. Our enemies are happy now."

-please Baby not here..

The class laughed. Worst part I was sitting next to her. I pouted my lips looking at her and she looked the other way. We all laughed. Mxm ne drama lo.

The bell rang and we all walked out. Eyodwa went to Mrs Smith's class. So I couldn't go to her. We got outside and Emihle was dancing with her Twin.

It's like they are not new here. But it's a good thing

that they are comfortable in a new school. Some find it hard to adjust. Period.

Us:"rhaa yakwazi dlala ngesinqa Esihle."

-Esihle can play with his waist.

We all went to the circle that everyone made cheering for them. They bought a speaker again today the one with wheels. They were playing Futs ek by Max Havoc.

Ntlakanipho:"aa guys jongani cherry yam."

-no guys look at my girlfriend.

He said loudly everyone looked at him and cheered more. Guys they dance better than me, Even. The song ended and they played Bass Down Tathione by Cardi B.

The noise went louder. Emihle started twerking and Esihle was holding her back moving his waist up and down on her ass. You get the picture moc yeah.

Ntlakanipho stopped the music. Everyone went haa.

Him:"aa guys I know they are twins ne but still no one has the right to move they thing by my baby's ass."

We all laughed.

Me:"lap dance for wena ke."

Everyone agreed. The twins where red from laughing, yellow bone. Esihle switched on the music and Emihle gave Ntlakanipho a lap dance.

Everyone was cheering for them. Ntlakanipho crossed his arms and held her waist. Yooh hai guys ndithi beku phambene wonke umtu ngaba.

-everyone went crazy because of them.

As we were still cheering someone came with their own speaker Making a lot of noise. We looked back and it was Eyodwa wearing black sunglasses wheeling a bigger speaker playing Emcimbini.

Everyone was by her now. She started dancing and she was serious abe busweni esour. Aa guys no undenza umona. Okay guys Eyodwa dance's better than the twins.

Everyone was cheering and she was moving around freely like beziva guys. Just then she took out a whistle and Thebelebe played.

This time she was dancing with the twins it's like

they practiced cause they were all doing the same thing. Eyodwa stopped the music.

Her:"otherwise sezo bethi bell guys."

They all went haa. Than she played Genesis by Dj Ligwa. I also went to dance with them and you know how girls are they were all screaming.

We were all enjoying ourselves. Kumnandi esgela guys rhaa.

-
-
-
-
-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

63

-
-
-
-
-
-

EYODWA

After the Chaos we caused the bell rang. We all went to our classes. But I first went to give the speakers own his speaker back.

I don't even know him but yeah. I have been ignoring Chumani today cause I was so fucken hurt.

I'm just teaching him a lesson to never ever insult me again. And it's seems like he doesn't trust me. And that pisses me off more.

We have been together for 5 months and you still don't trust me nigga? Than there is some shit wrong with you.

The bell rang and I walked out off the Economics class. The other students were left behind. They were placing orders for Valentine's day.

Oh I will have to go to town on Thursday to buy my baby something special. I walked to the tack shop since I was hungry I didn't eat at first break.

Someone tapped my shoulder. I looked back it was Sekani. He was walking alone. I gave him a hug after doing our handshake.

Him:"jonga esabanxa sakho sacula pha."

-look that fool of yours is singing.

He said pointing at the tuck shop. Most of the boys were there singing amagwijo. We laughed.

Me:"mxm."

Him:"celi favour."

Me:"shot."

Him:"boom."

We laughed.

Him:"so you know how things are working between me and Aphiwe so. Her brothers want to meet this friend of hers. They don't know that she is dating and they think I'm..."

Me:"want me to pretend like I'm her friend?"

Him:"yeah. Plus we will be going to Pretoria on Friday."

Me:"fine I will pretend like I'm her friend but it's a once of thing."

He hugged the shit out of me.

Me:"ouch."

He let go and we laughed. We got to the tuck shop. Chumani sang coming to me and they sang after him. I couldn't help but Blush.

He gave me a pie and a fanta 500ml bottle.

Him:"s ho majita."

He said looking at them. They whistled. He pulled me and we walked to the quiet side at the school. I ate my pie.

Him:"baby I'm sorry. I know I was wrong for insulting you. Those symptoms just caught me off guard. I didn't mean to insult you. I'm also sorry for thinking that you cheated. I know it sounded like I don't trust you but I actually do my love. Celu xolelu Radebe wakho baby. Uyayazii nawe ba Andiyonto ngaphandle kwako. Yayazii nawe usuku xalu phelile singa thethisani ndiske ndiphambene. Cela undi xolele baby ndaku thembis a ukuba sobi phinde yenzeke lento biyenzekile. Ndaku thembis a babo lwam ukuba asobe ndiiphinde ndiku tuke ndingaku thembi."

-can you please forgive your Radebe. You also know I'm nothing without you. You know when a

day goes by with us not talking I just go crazy.
Please forgive me baby, I promise you what
happened will never happen again. I promise you
baby I will never insult and not trust you.

Okay guys. Let's get this straight everytime he
speaks isiXhosa I just become wet. I wiped the tear
that was running down his cheek.

Him crying for me means a lot to me. He also wiped
the tears in my eyes. We hugged.

Him:"no more fighting ne?"

I nodded.

Him:"ndaku thanda sthandwa sam."

-i love you, my love.

Me:"ndaku thanda Nam Radebe."

-i love you too.

He gave me peck.

Him:"you so fucken beautiful."

He said with his lips still on mine. I Blushed with my eyes closed. We kissed.

-

-

-

-

-

-

UVUYO

Nkanyezi:"I hate the fact that I'm gaining. We won't be able to swipe anymore now."

Me:"you are ruining us bra. You should loose weight."

Her:"my boyfriends love me like this."

We laughed.

Me:"you playing with fire."

Her:"only Craig is my boyfriend. My thing with Esihle will be a Whatchamacallit."

Me:"suy biza duru iyi cheating."

-don't call it expensive when it's cheating.

We laughed. We were actually sitting together. It's break time. Her best friend Hlombekazi isn't at school and she doesn't have other friends so me being her other half i chose to chill with her.

Her:"it ain't cheating bro it's a Whatchamacallit. So don't mix up the 2."

Me:"make sure you don't get caught with your entanglement. You don't want Craig red now Don't you."

We cracked laughing.

Her:"aa ne. Mxm yadika wena."

-no mam. You so irritating.

Me:"uphi Lumi norh ndihambe?"

-where is Lumi so that I can go?

Well they all (my cousins) decided to school here.

Her:"noba ukwi chomiie zakhe. Yayazii Andi hlali nabo."

-maybe she is by her friends. You know I don't sit with them.

I shook my head. Just then Craig came. Me and him did a handshake.

Him:"can I borrow her for a few."

Me:"you can I was actually going now."

I gave my sister a peck before going. That's us for you. Everyone finds it cute. I love my sister so much

guys. As I was walking to the field I saw Fefe with her boyfriend.

I went to them.

Me:"yeah sho ta. Celi cherry leyam."

-can I have my girlfriend.

Him:"didn't you say you guys broke?"

I pulled Fefe away from him.

Fefe:"Uvuyo aa ma..."

I didn't even let her finish her sentence I just kissed her. She responded. Everyone one went like wuh. You know how people are.

-

-

-

-

-

NKANYEZI

Craig:"you guys are so awkward."

I giggled hitting his chest playfully.

Me:"that's us for you."

Him:"we will be celebrating our 1 year anniversary on Friday so what do you have for me?"

We laughed.

Me:"I'm the one who is suppose to ask you that."

Him:"well you will see what I got you on Friday."

Me:"now I can't wait. Plus it's Valentine's day."

Him:"Remember when we started dating."

We laughed.

Me:"yeah. It was so awkward. A black dating a white. But they ended up finding us cute. Look where we are now."

He smiled and gave me a peck. I blushed.

Him:"and we were not even serious at that time."

Me:"you were still a play boy remember."

Him:"but I changed baby. Only for you."

That hurts that I'm slyly cheating on him. It pains me in the heart. I'm mean his legit. He actually changed just to be with me and no one else.

Me:"an I appreciate that my love."

I said with so much guilt. I smiled looking at him. He kissed me.

Him:"I love you okay?"

He said through the kiss.

Me:"I love you too."

.

.

I was in our room (mine and Uvuyo's) watching Esihle video dancing at his school. Fuck he can move his waist.

Just then he called.

Me: "hey."

I said happily.

Him: "Nkwenkwezi. What you up too?"

Me: "watching your trending videos of today."

We laughed.

Him:"ooh mxm lonto. That's nothing compared to my other videos."

1 thing about him, unama ts hamba.

Me:"you have other ones?"

Him:"yeah you should check me up on Tik tok."

I took my MacBook pro and went to tik tok.

Me:"fuck this guy. The one you did the grind on."

Him:"awubaweli ndiyenze kuwe."

-don't you want me to do it to you.

I giggled, he laughed.

Me:"phambene."

-you mad.

Him:"awu zotsbo ke xa sendiy faka yonke ndingena
laway."

-you won't say so when I grind like that entering
with the full length

Me:"as if zandi fumana."

-you will get me.

Him:"I have you already."

We laughed.

Me:"mxm."

Him:"sak baweli ngelo xets ha. I swear you will come running to me kamnandi nawe bonile ba ndidlala njani nge sinqa."

-you also saw how i play with my waist.

Me:"leyakho no sister wakho?"

-the one with your sister?

Him:"yeah."

We laughed.

Me:"bro that's your twin."

Him:"so anitsho nawe you kiss your twin."

We laughed. I tell him everything he also does.

Me:"yeah but still. It's like you guys sleep together."

Him:"tu ke kanthi angandi kaba Ntlakanipho pha."
-ntlakanipho would kick me there.

We burst out laughing.

Me:"Craig will also kick you."

Him:"in his wildest dreams. He doesn't even know that I exist in your life."

We laughed.

Me:"you don't even sound bothered."

Him:"why should I? At least we both have you. But I'm tapping that pussy first."

Me:"this guy."

Him:"that's me marking my territory."

Me:"yooh aa wena."

Him:"what? Plus Friday. You will be my date. We are hitting a club."

Me:"never been to a club before."

Him:"there is a first time for everything. Umna I'm here to take you on a adventure you have never

been to before. And trust me you will enjoy it."

Me:"you have been saying that."

Him:"I know."

Me:"plus I will be by my grandmothers house so it will be easier to get out."

Him:"good. Hope you can dance cause we will be dancing the whole night. The club will be full of teenagers. Your brother is hosting the party."

Me:"Chumani?"

Him:"yeah. Yajaiva so surely you can too."

Me:"I hate eyes unlike you."

Him:"you won't on Friday."

Me:"I hate you."

Him:"and I love you so much."

We laughed.

-
-
-
-
-
-
-

CHUMANI

Today it's Friday meaning it's Valentine's day. And

I'm hosting a party tonight. At 3am me and my bro's including my baby we should be at Pretoria.

I wonder who will drive cause I'm sure we will all be wasted. We just Uber to Pretoria wethu.

o'Siya bayazi thanda Zinto. I don't know why they ain't going there tomorrow when it's the day of the mission.

Mom:"what did you get her?"

I showed them everything I got for Eyodwa.

Siya:"yooh."

Nizi:"Eyodwa is so fucken lucky. R5000?"

I smiled.

Siya: "wena Uvuyo?"

Uvuyo: "I bought a hamper pha sgela."

He smirked and we laughed. I fist bumped him.

Nizi: "Nkanyezi?"

Her: "hai hai soze yooh."

We laughed. I high fived her.

Siya: "ningandi buzi."

-don't ask me.

Nizi:"nam."

-me too.

We burst out laughing. The parents we have.

.

.

I got to school 2 minutes before the bell rings. I parked my car and took out the things I got after fixing my sneaker.

We are wearing clothes today. I walked out and everyone was already following me making a video. And me being me ndahamba ngala walk yets hamba.

I got to the quad where Eyodwa was. Sekani told me where they were. The girls started screaming. Kelvin tapped Eyodwa on that shoulder and pointed at me.

She looked back and started tearing up as soon as she saw me. She was so beautiful today. I got to her and gave her the bouquet of roses I got for her.

Everyone was surrounding us now. I gave her a hug and wiped her tears. I also gave her the enormous teddy bear. I was left with the gift bag now.

:"Sifunu bona ngapakathi."

-we want to see what's inside.

Said a loud voice among the screams and whistles. I first took out my Relay t-shirt.

Me:"guys she loves stealing my clothes (we all laughed) so I thought I should bring her my t-shirt so that everytime she misses me she can just snuggle it to sleep plus I wasted yonke cologne yam kuso."

Everyone:"ncoo."

I gave Sekani the t-shirt. I took out the chocolate and gave them to Sekani. I took out the vouchers.

Me:"this is a spa voucher. She can go and get a full body mass age with it."

Everyone:"yoooh."

Some were getting emotional now. So was i and my baby.

Me:"and the other voucher is for her to spoil herself at Dior R5000 lapha kle voucher."

Everyone:"yiyo ntwana yiyo."

They where screaming.

Me:"I was planning on giving her the promise ring today but she already has it so I also bought her a bracelet."

I said putting on the bracelet around her wrist.

Me:"I love you Eyodwandoni Langa."

I said cupping her face kissing her. I don't know where they get the energy to scream in the morning but they were screaming.

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited .

CHUMANI'S LIFE

64

-

-

-

-

-

-

NKANYEZI

I got to school and Craig was waiting for me there. I smiled approaching him.

Him:"happy 1 year anniversary and Valentine's day."

He was red from blushing. I also Blushed kissing

him. he gave me a rose.

Him:"look I got us these."

He said taking out 2 White t-shirts from Hemisphere, underneath the hemisphere sign there was a C.P and a N.P. I teared up looking at him.

Me:"babe."

He hugged me.

Him:"you will take the one with my initials and I will take the one with your initials."

Me:"I love you."

Him:"I love you too."

We kissed.

Him:"I also got you this."

He gave me a box full of different kinds of chocolates. Aa guys I love Craig so much.

Me:"baby."

I said softly.

Him:"I love you."

Me:"I love you more"

We kissed for a while till the bell rang.

.

.

After school he took me to a sea food restaurant.

Me:"if this is disgusting you eating it."

We laughed. I was playing with something looking like rice. I don't know sea food. We might be rich at home but we don't like sea food.

Craig:"try it you will definitely like it."

Me:"ruu."

I said scaring him with the prawns. We burst out laughing.

Him:"nie man moenie met kos spel."

-no marn don't play with food.

Me:"hier die ding is snaaks kyk dit."

-these things are snaaks look at this.

We laughed.

Him:"you mad."

We started eating and he was feeding me and I was also feeding him. I was enjoying my time with him.

-

-

-

-

-

EMIHLE

After the emotional moment Chumani and Eyodwa gave us. The teachers were also watching and some were making videos.

We all went to the class. The teacher was doing the absentees list a knock came through.

Ms:"come in."

Ntlakanipho walked in followed by all his friends. He had gifts with him. Everyone in the class looked at me and I covered my face with my hands. They laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"morning ma'am sorry to disturb you. I came here to Give Emihle her Valentine's gifts."

The whole class screamed. The teacher laughed.

Ms.: "Emihle come collect your Valentine's gift from Mr. Vice."

I stood up and they screamed more. I got to the front and he hugged me.

Sekani: "kupha mfondini nathi sifunu bona."

-take them out we also want to see.

We all Laughed. He gave me a single rose. He took out a cologne from Red Door, small Teddy bear and a necklace.

Him: "don't loose it baby and make sure no one touches it (we all laughed) it's expensive."

Wandi nxibisa. They screamed more. He than took out a bracelet written Slindokuhle, his second Name.

He wiped the tears in my eyes.

Him:"and I also bought her bracelet written my second name since she loves using it."

Kelvin:"Nazi ne expensive chocolates that he bought for her. They cost a thousand guys."

He said giving me a basket full of expensive chocolates. They whistled.

Esihle:"kuzoba mnandi namhlanje."

-it's going to be a great day today.

We laughed. I just attached Ntlakanipho with a hug. He lifted me up and spinned me around. I was giggling.

Everyone:"ncoo."

He gave me a peck.

Him:"I love you okay?"

Me:"I love you too."

He gave me another peck and kissed my eyes and forehead.

Them:"nco Man."

Ntlakanipho:"I will see you after school."

I nodded.

Ntlakanipho and his bro's:"Thank you ma'am. Bye."

Ms.:"Bye."

Ntlakanipho winked before getting out. I took my things.

Ms.:"I will help you only if you give me 1 chocolate."

We laughed. I got to my desk and looked at my bracelet. I love him. His the greatest thing that has ever happened to me.

-

-

-

-

-

NKANYEZI

Me:"baby I have to go it's getting late."

We were cuddling in his room watching movies.

Him:"let me accompany you."

We kissed. He helped me wear my shoes.

Him:"come."

I took my phone and we walked out. My school bag is already at my grandmother's house. I greeted his family.

They are so fond of me. Except for his father. There is something off about him. We walked outside and we stopped 1 house AWAY.

Him:"I enjoyed my day with you."

His right. It was a great day today. I enjoyed myself.

Me:"me to hey. I love you."

Him:"I love you too."

We kissed. As I was walking to the gate Uvuyo was also walking in.

Uvuyo:"I will need you to cover up for me tonight. I will be going to the club with Fefe. Hosted by uBhutt'."

Me:"I'm also going there with Esihle."

Uvuyo:"fuck. Okay we will find a way to sneak out without being caught."

I nodded.

.

.

I took my onesies and gown and walked downstairs to the kitchen. We will be using the back door.

Me:"ziphi pjama?"

He showed me. We placed them behind the bin. We used the back door and ran to the front. I don't know where I got the energy and the courage to jump over the brick fence but today I did.

We screamed before looking at ourselves and laughed. He placed his arm around my shoulder.

Him:"here comes our ride."

I gave him a peck. We smiled before getting in. We paid and got out.

Him:"this is our first time clubbing so let's make this day memorable."

We smiled and did our handshake. I gave him a peck.

:"Uvuyo I have been waiting for you."

That was Fefe.

Uvuyo:"should we wait with you here or we can go?"

Me:"no it's fine. Esihle is on his way."

They nodded walking away. They were laughing out loud walking to the long line full of couples only. Someone hugged me from behind.

His cologne sold him. It was Esihle. He left wet kisses on my neck and a love bite cause he bite me. I moaned.

Me:"Esihle."

Him:"glad you know my touch."

He turned me around and attacked me with a kiss. As always his kisses are the best. I broke the kiss but he sucked my bottom lip.

He pulled my tongue and our tongues danced together. Aa guys this is what I call a kiss. It's like he went to school for this. He pulled out and gave me a peck.

I held my lips smiling.

Me:"did you went to school for this?"

He laughed.

Him:"nope"

We laughed.

Him:"you are a fast learner I see. I got you something."

He took out a old necklace. What the fuck?

Him:"I know it looks old but I got this from my grandmother. She told me I should give to the love of my life. The pers on that I'm sure I will spend the rest of my life with. But she died before she can even see you."

Now that he has mentioned it. I feel so special. I mean this is her grandmother's necklace.

Me:"I can't accept this."

I said softly. He wiped my tears.

Him:"please accept it. I love you okay? Look inside the heart I wrote a star and Esihle. But I don't think you will see it since it's dark now."

I nodded. Undi nxibise yona. He kissed my forehead.

Me: "I love you so so much."

He nodded. I took off the sunglasses he was wearing and wiped his tears.

Him: "I love you more."

We kissed before walking in. It was full rhaa. I could already feel the vide ndingena. And guess what. Eyodwa was the one djing, Chumani was besides her.

-
-
-
-
-

EYODWA

After the great day I had at school. I went with him to his house. We had our picnic there.

Me:"look what I got us."

I said taking out bracelets. Together they form a heart. I have one half and he has the other. He looked at me and smiled.

Him:"you didn't have to."

Me:"I wanted to. Look closely at yours. It has a 05 and mine 09. The 5th of September."

Sadibanisa aba heart. He looked at me and attacked me with a hug.

Him:"ndak thanda."

Me:"ndakuthannda nam."

After our session we made love the whole day before dressing up for the night. We were both wearing shorts, uzzi vest and black leather jacket and black sunglasses.

Him:"let's go."

He pouted i gave him a peck. We walked out and got to the club. We had free access not like others. My equipment was already here.

So I just went on stage with Chumani and it was already full. I started playing music and they went crazy. I played Sandton.

Me:"let's go dance."

That's our favorite dancing song. We took our plastic cups. I was drinking gin and tonic water and he was drinking Hennessy. We stood on stage and started dancing.

Everyone cheered looking at us. We placed our cups down and danced properly. The song ended and I played Askies by Moonchild. The twins (J anuary) came to join us.

And they screamed more. Me and Chumani just watched them drinking.

.

I placed an endless list and went to join everyone. Chumani was at the ViP section with the bro's. I spot Nkanyezi and Uvuyo. I laughed before going to them.

Nkanyezi was with Esihle. Hee abanthwana. I want to them first.

Me:"what do you want here?"

They both jumped and looked at me. They were busy smiling and all when I got to them. They looked at each other than me.

I shrugged taking off my sunglasses and drinking.

Me:"haibo guys I'm asking? Start yapping"

Esihle:"yap yap yap."

We laughed.

Nkanyezi:"please don't tell my brother that I'm here."

Me:"I'm not a snitch just make sure she is safe
Esihle. If something happens to her you at fault
since she is your date."

They smiled.

Me:"byes."

I wore my sunglasses and kissed both their cheeks.
They laughed and I chuckled. I went to Uvuyo
drinking.

Me:"what do you want here?"

They also jumped. He was with his girlfriend.

Him:"please don't tell my brother."

Me:"I'm not a snitch. J ust make sure she is safe.
Bye."

I said kissing their cheeks walking away from them.
They laughed. Banthwana bakha Siya no Nizi.

.
. .

I knocked at the door. I was at Aphiwe's house
doorstep. Wearing my Olivia green cargo pants with
a orange hoodie. Finished the look with sunglasses,
nose piercing and my shining lip gloss. No one was
opening up so I went in.

Me:"Hey!!"

I yelled. It's like I didn't have have hangover just this
morning. There was no one in the lounge. Some

came downstairs others from the kitchen. Aphiwe came from downstairs.

She was surprised to see me. That fool Sekani didn't even tell her that I'm coming.

Me:"I don't know why you didn't open up. But it's a free world that's why I got in. (taking off my sunglasses and pushing my Afro back. I didn't tie it up). Yazi chomiie phosiwe. Izolo bendi tshilo kuwe masiye kla party oko lindele wena pha beyi date yam lucky I got in. You such a bad friend. But we not there. Cele nindenzele nyama guys hlisi babalaza yooh."

They were just drooling over me. I smiled taking the hair away from my face. I should do Dreads.

-

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

65

-

-

-

-

-

-

NKANYEZI

Esihle:"I didn't think she would come over to us."

Me:"bro. Just hope that my brother won't see me.
But worry less Eyodwa is not a snitch."

Him:"corrupt?"

Me:"yeah. I remember when there was a braai at my house. She gave us a full bottle of Russian Bear ne Sky Vodka."

We laughed.

Esihle:"fanelu phambana."

-she must be crazy.

Me:"bra. Wonke umtu yayi enjoy.a company yakhe even my dad loves her. Everyone is so fond of her. Nam lo."

Him:"Nam tch."

-me too.

We laughed.

Him:"I hope you enjoying your night."

He said taking something away from my lips.

Me:"yes I am. I really do enjoy your company."

He smiled. He gave me a peck.

Me:"I hate what ever you drinking."

Him:"rhaa Ciroc le. Wena seli nto ezi ncane Breezer baby?."

Me:"mnandi iva."

-taste.

I said making him drink. He also made me drink
Ciroc. I coughed and he laughed. That shit tastes
bitter aka dashi.

Me:"sies marn Esihle. You such a bad boyfriend."

Him:"woah."

We laughed.

Him:"yaxoka I'm a good one."

Me:"I won't be here if you were."

He looked at me and we burst out laughing.

Him:"there is a lot of things that we still are going to do. You will enjoy yourself with me. That's a fact."

Me:"fingers crossed."

Him:"fingers crossed."

We kissed.

.

.

Uvuyo:"no one had ever told me that clubbing was this fun."

We were walking to the back. It's the early hours of the day, 2am.

Me:"bro."

I was tipsy and he was drunk. Overall? It was fun. I had the best Valentine's day ever in my life.

Him:"we should do this again."

Me:"during March holidays."

He nodded and started singing again. I closed his mouth.

Me:"shh."

He nodded. He sang quietly. I give up. We got to the back and opened the door. We quickly wore our pjama's and gowns over the clothes. We left our sneakers out side.

Just then granny came downstairs. I took out the milk from the fridge.

Uvuyo: "make it quick sis. I'M sleepy."

I nodded.

Granny: "what are you 2 doing here?"

Uvuyo burped.

Him: "sorry."

Thank God we had Mints all the way from the club till here or he would have sold us out that we drunk the whole night.

Me: "I wasn't sleepy so I asked him to accompany

me to drink milk granny. Good night."

I said pulling Uvuyo. We ran upstairs. We got in the room and I sighed looking for him. We got in bed and cuddled to sleep.

-

-

-

-

-

-

APHIWE

Sam:"where is that friend of yours?"

Sekani has n't even gotten back to me if Eyodwa will come or not. Dammit.

Me:"she is coming. Let me go check up on her."

Sam and Vusi went to the kitchen with me, Akho and Oyama went upstairs. My life is so fucken blissful. Everything is great now.

I just hope things will be like this forever. I wanna be this Happy for ever. I got to my room and tried calling Sekani.

:"The subscriber you have dialed is.."

Me:"fuck you mlungu."

I switched off my phone and paced around the room. As I was ready to come clean someone shouted downstairs.

:"Hey!!"

That was Eyodwa. I ran downstairs so did my brothers. Guys mhle Eyodwa. No matter what she wears. She doesn't even have a well built body but her clothes always looks great on her. Yakwazi mxibele mzimba wakhe.

You know what she said next. We were all stuck. Me too. I didn't know how to react. My brothers jaws were on the floor they were drooling over her.

I'm not surprised that she said she wants meat. She once fought for it kkk. And qavile that's why she wasn't shy to speak her mind out.

My brothers:"I will get you the meat."

They all ran to the kitchen bumping each other.

Eyodwa:"njani ume nje nawe?"

-how can you stand still?

We laughed.

Me:"Sekani didn't tell me you were coming."

Her:"mxm sbanxa eso and they are still sleeping."

Me:"I guess bekhu mnandi zolo."

-it was fun yesterday.

Her:"bro."

She looked at me smiling. We laughed.

Her:"phosiwe sham. I don't know why you didn't

come I'm sure you would have also enjoyed yourself. Sisbanxa. How can you miss out on so much fun."

Me:"hlala no bhutt' bam klk."

-i leave with my brother.

Her:"ngeku dala nda phuma nge festire umna. Phoff zandi phuma ngayo."

-i would have gotten out using a window. I used to get out using it.

We burst out laughing. Mxm now I see why people love her a lot.

Me:"ndingawa ndisa qala beki nyawu."

-i would fall on my first attempt.

Her:"aa funeke hlale Nam so that ndiku corrupt.e
more."

-you must chill with me so that I can corrupt you.

We laughed.

Me:"if I was still in J ohannesburg."

Her:"distance eish."

Me:"kubi."

Her:"ndithi kubird mntas e."

We laughed.

Me:"thank you for coming anyway. You saved me

from confessing."

Her:"it's nothing. J ust helping a friend out."

She said smiling. I also smiled and attacked her with a hug. She hugged me back and we giggled. J ust than my brothers came back with the meat.

Eyodwa:"you guys are life savers."

She said smiling taking the Trey.

Akho:"so you are the friend?"

Her:"yeah. Sorry for being rude by stealing her. J ust that I'm always in a rush or busy when you want to meet me. School things. Grade 11 ain't a joke."

They nodded. Wow she is incredible to.

Sam:"so you located in J ohannes burg?"

Her:"yeah (drinking) would like to go to my house for a swim?"

We all burst out laughing.

Vusi:"mxm."

Her:"I don't know why everyone laughs when I ask them that question. Even my Maths teacher laughed. I'm trying to be kind."

We laughed.

Sam:"who asks someone if they want a swim?"

Her:"I do. You should try it. It's fun. I also made you guys laugh. Like guys kumnandi yenza banthu ba hleke. It makes me feel so special. 1 thing about me is that I love talking. So let me tell you my stories. I love making people laugh. I know i'm insane but you won't..."

She was talking so fast. We laughed at her.

Oyama:"woah slow down."

Her:"okay okay. Would you guys believe it if I told you I got arrested twice?"

Us:"mxm yaxoka."

-you lying.

We laughed.

Her:"serious. Firstly I was arrested for clubbing and I'm tall so the owner didn't see the need to chase me out I was degrading for her."

Us:"mxm yaxoka."

Her:"serious guys Hee."

We laughed.

Akho:"can you even dj?"

Her:"sunxama."

-wait.

She licked her fingers and placed the Trey down.

Her: "ndini bonise. Ndingu bani umna."

-let me show you. How am I?

She opened her phone so that it can be a tablet. She showed us a video of her on Instagram DJ ing with Chumani next to her. She had so many views.

They looked at the video than her again. She smiled.
Video again than her. She laughed.

Sam: "which grade?"

Her: "11."

She smiled.

Vusi:"yaxoka lomthana."

-this child is lying.

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"my next gig will be on March so I will send you guys the details so that you can see for yourself."

Us:"s ipha"

-we will be there.

We laughed. She continued telling us her funny stories. I never laughed the way I did. She was also enjoying herself it was like she wasn't with strangers.

Her:"sorry to cut the story short guys. But I have to

go now."

Them:"you will definitely have to come back."

Her:"I will don't worry. I enjoyed my time with you."

She kissed all of their cheeks than bid good-byes.
She pulled me with her outside.

Me:"now I see why people love you."

She side hugged me.

Her:"chill with me and you will love me more."

Me:"noted."

We giggled walking out of the gate. I saw Sekani and his bro's standing outside a car. They were a few houses away.

Her:"I love your skin."

She said running her finger on the peeling parts. I giggled. We got to the guys. Sekani attacked me with a hug.

Me:"heys."

They greeted back with a smile. We walked away from them.

Him:"how did it go?"

Me:"now I see why everyone is fond of her. She was

making us laugh out asses out back than. My brothers love her. You know what she did when she came?"

We laughed.

Him:"she must have done something crazy. I know her. I remember the day she met our mothers. She came in the house making a noise."

Me:"I guess she is is used to that. Cause she didn't even knock. She just came in the house and shouted hey!!."

We laughed out loud.

Me:"as if that was enough. We didn't respond to her. She demanded that she wants meat."

Him:"mxm yaxoka."

-you lying.

We burst out laughing.

Me:"hee ryt ke sho. And my brothers made it for her. Ask me what she did when she was asking for it."

Him:"what?"

Me:"she took off her sunglasses and pushed her big afro backwards and flashed a smile. My brothers were drooling over her and she just smiled fixing her hair."

We laughed.

Him:"mxm she is the best."

Me:"she really is. J ust 1 day spending time with her and I enjoyed myself."

Him:"you should stay with her the whole time. Trust me you won't want to go home."

Me:"I wish you guys didn't come. She was still telling us her crazy moments."

Him:" did she mention the one where she hid in the grass."

Me:"yeah."

We laughed thinking about what she told us.

-

-

-
-
-
-

EYODWA

Chumani:"how did it go?"

Me:"it was fun. I enjoyed myself."

Sekani and Aphiwe laughed.

Me:"s he is surely telling him about what I did."

Kelvin:"dalen?"

-what did you do?

I told them what I did. They laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"that's so fucken rude bro. how can you ask for meat ufikha."

We laughed.

Me:"they were drooling over me so I used that to my advantage. And I was craving for meat at that time plus I was hungry. I left the Guesthouse without eating."

Chumani:"why didn't you eat?"

He hates it when I don't. He says it's not good for my health. But I get it. He cares.

Me:"I was in a rush. And thank God I got here at that time. She was about to sell herself out."

We laughed.

.

.

.

TT:"here I got the GBL."

We were going to go to the mission now.

Siya:"how did you get it?"

TT:"I got it from a friend of mine that studied Biomedical Technology."

Cage:"can he be trusted?"

TT:"if a corpse can be trusted than yeah."

We gasped laughing. The way he said it made it funny.

Siya:"lenja."

We laughed.

TT:"never leave any stone unturned."

He said sipping his whiskey. This guy.

Nizi:"here are your breathing masks."

Ayola:"what will I be killing the enemy with?"

Zimi:"here."

She gave her a bottle.

Mamba:"here are the ear pieces."

We all took the earpieces.

Tailor:"Zimi your name will be Cassandra for the night. Ayola, Rose. Nobuntu, Pam. Thando, Busi. Lethabo, Linomtha. Ayabonga, Daniel. Got it?"

They nodded.

Kelvin:"Pam.."

We laughed.

Nobuntu:"mxm v'tsek."

They wore the waiters attires.

Mike:"remember don't inhale the pois on but when everyone is fainting you will also faint."

They nodded. Cars hooted outside.

Thando:"thats our ride. We will hear from you guys."

They walked out. Well they have to go where the other waiters will be so that the van can transport them to the venue.

We also walked out to the quantum.

Snakes:"i will be giving out orders with nizi."

Us:"sho."

I started singing gwijo and they followed. We were having fun sham. I was lead singing with Siya.

Nizi:"I should have road trips with you guys everytime."

We laughed.

Chumani:"I should be a taxi driver umna."

We burst out laughing. He was the one driving.

Chumani:"easy life guys."

We laughed.

-

-

-

-

-

-

NIZIBONE

After a great time we had at the taxi they walked out and I was left with Snakes.

Me:"can you guys hear me."

They all nodded. The waiters. Where doing a great job at their posts.

Snakes:"looks like the air-conditioning pipes are dark Eyodwa. I hope you have a flashlight with you."

Me:"I gave it to her."

They all nodded.

Me:"why are you all nodding."

They Chuckled.

Snakes:"Cassandra and crew you can't be chuckling people will think you mad."

We all laughed expect the waiters they were trying their best not to laugh.

Me:"let be serious. Eyodwa are you ready."

Her:"yeah."

Me:"okay you are in. Go straight."

Snakes:"take a right."

She was doing as I instructed.

Me:"Yollz. You will be serving the target. Pour the poison quickly."

She did.

Eyodwa:"left or right?."

Me and snakes:"Right again and you will just pour it on the system you see."

She did.

Me:"hope you boys are ready."

Them:"we were born ready."

Snakes:"one more air con. The one in the basement.
Go further to your left and you see it."

She nodded before going to her left.

Me:"let the games begin."

Snakes:"waitress close your noses. It's starting to
effect most of the people."

They nodded. Everyone fainted they also did.

Me:"the guards in the basement are down. It's your turn now."

The boys walked in and went straight to the basement.

Me:"you guys will have to wait for a while. I still need to crack the system"

I said cracking it.

Siya:"baby are you sure you can do it?"

Me:"yeah I'm alm..ost. and done."

They opened the safe and it was full off money,

diamonds, gold and not to forget uno bangela wale mission the 100 billion dollar map.

They were happy. Someone opened the door. It was Eyodwa she got in.

Her:"it's dark in there rha."

We laughed at her. We watched them as they filled their bags with with the things. Each one of them had black bags that are big.

And guess what? Everything in there filled the whole bags. They walked out excited. They got to us.

I wiped the footage. And made sure nothing is left that will link back to us. Before the mission I made sure everyone takes off their personal items rings,

necklace ect.

Us:"woah."

We screamed in excitement. After a few minutes off discuss of what we will do after this. The people started waking up.

Snakes:"wake up."

They did. The Police department was here and the paramedics. They checked if everyone was fine. The police searched the place.

A dead body was taken out. They went to the safe and they all cursed. The waiters came back. We all screamed.

We drove to the Guesthouse singing happily. It was a happy day indeed. We walked in the Guesthouse Happy.

Us:"to the good life!"

We said throwing the money up.

Eyodwa:"champopo."

She said opening it and we cracked out laughing. Sobe aphinde abadle mntana ke Nandi guys.

Siya:"guys. We filthy rich"

We laughed. They were all holding champagne bottles and I was holding a non alcoholic one.

Me:"to more successful mission and more of the good life."

Them:"cheers."

We toasted and drank straight from the bottle. I suddenly felt a sharp pain in my abdomen.

Me:"aah."

I said holding my big tummy. They quickly ran to me.

Lethabo:"she is about to give birth she can't carry full term. We need to rush her to the hospital."

Siya carried me in bridal style. He gave me a peck. I was in pain and I was sweating.

Him:"you will be fine baby okay?"

I nodded. We walked out.

Chumani:"successful mission and now I'm about to meet my little sister. Cheers to that."

We all laughed. Although I was laughing in pain.
The son I have.

-

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

66

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

CHUMANI

I'm so happy that I will finally meet my baby sister.

Eyodwa:"how do you feel?"

She said squeezing my hand. She was sitting next to me in waiting room.

Me:"happy. I can't wait to meet her."

She nodded smiling.

Me:"when are we having our own?"

She looked at me and we laughed.

Her:"after Matric. We can try for one."

I nodded pushing her hair back. It was all over her face.

Me:"I can't wait. I want a girl first."

Her:"Daddy's Princess."

She tried rolling her eyes. We laughed.

Me:"she will be a daddy's girl of Course."

Her:"whatever. I was thinking of doing dreads."

Me:"Bob Marley."

We burst out laughing. Everyone looking at us and Chuckled.

Her:"v'tsek."

Me:"just saying. Sothi qi ngawe sewu culu one love."

We laughed.

Her:"aa marn Radebe I'm serious. Will they suit me?"

I shrugged.

Her:"yes or no?"

Me:"maybe."

Her:"ndizo wenza and if ndimbi your at fault."

-i will do them and if I'm ugly your at fault.

Me:"why me?"

I said sulking.

Her:"you my better half."

I smiled.

Me:"yeah ryt."

:"Hey"

We looked up and a old nurse was standing in front of us smiling.

Us:"molo ma."

-evening

Her:"it might not be now but there is a huge storm coming your way. But you will find each other again. It might take long but Don't worry everything will be okay. Never lose hope in each other. You were

made for each other. And don't forget to pray."

We looked at each other no Eyodwa when we looked up again she was long gone.

Eyodwa:"what was she talking about?"

I shrugged.

Me:"now I'm worried in what will happen to us. Please promise me you will never leave me."

Her:"I promise baby."

She said with a worried voice, I was also worried. We hugged tightly.

:"Nizibone Plaatjies?"

We all stood up.

Dr.:"woah. Such a huge family."

We Chuckled.

Him:"you can come and see her. She gave birth to a baby girl. Although the baby is still breathing with pipes."

Sham. She is a few minutes old but she is going through the most already.

Me:"can we see them?"

He nodded. We all walked to the ward and guess what? Laglass alala kuyo andiyazi wethu ba yintoni

but yeah it was here in Nizi's ward this has Siya written all over.

They were both admiring the baby.

Me:"can I hold her."

All of them:"ungam wisi."

-make sure she doesn't fall.

We all laughed.

Me:"I won't."

Nizi:"Chumani lomthana kaph kaph ube careful."

-this child is light be careful.

I nodded smiling. I went over to them and took the baby. She was indeed light. I fall in love with her.

Me:"Izibele ne?"

I still remember Siya saying they will name her Izibele.

Siya:"ewe kwedini. Kawuleza norh nabanye bafunu bona."

-yes boy. Make it fast others want to hold her too.

We laughed. She was sulking her fingers. I held her hand with my fingers.

Me:"baby zobona."

-come see.

I said walking to Eyodwa slowly. She met me halfway. We both admired her. They were all finding it cute.

After a great day we had at the hospital we went back to Johannesburg. Siya and Nizi will be coming back after a week. Because of Izi.

I will be going to my grandmother's place.

-
-
-
-
-
-

APHIWE

After talking with Sekani I walked back to the house.

Vusi:"why didn't you tell us that she was that hot?"

They were all looking at me. I laughed.

Me:"I didn't think it was that important."

Sam:"it was. She is hotter than my girlfriend."

Me:"she is a child. How old are you 24, 26?"

Them:"age is just a number.'

We laughed.

Me:"she even made you guys make meat for her. She is the best I must say."

Akho:"she really is. I still see her when she was taking off her sunglasses and pushing her hair backwards."

We laughed.

Me:"aa guys you definitely not having her and this was her first and last time of her coming here. We will just do what we usually do for lo piece"

Them:"we will be at her gig qa."

Me:"she has a boyfriend."

Them:"umtu thathwe mtwini."

We laughed.

Me:"not her. You should see her when she is with her boyfriend they forget that you even exist. Even in front of their parents."

I was just guessing. Don't look at me like that.

Them:"it won't work you just trying to make us jealous."

Me:"okay ke sho."

We laughed.

Oyama:"I just want to be in her arms."

Me:"she is dating. You not getting her qa."

Them:"mxm."

- .
- .
- .
- .

Ms Thomas:"you can go."

I was in detention for not doing my homework. We all walked out. I was so fucken tired. I have to catch the 5pm bus now.

I went to wait there. After 30 minutes of waiting the bus arrived. I paid and went to sit down. I listened to music looking outside Phora's music to be specific.

I got home. I threw myself on the couch. As I closed my eyes.

:"You must be the Aphiwe they are talking about."

I looked up and that was a old woman in front of me.

Me:"molo ma."

She was on her own planet thinking.

Her:"you look like someone I know."

I was also confused ke ngoku.

:"Mamu Nomondo! Ooh you here."

I looked up it was my brothers.

Oyama:"Phiwe this is Mamu Nomondo. She will be helping around the house. And Mamu Nomondo

you already know her."

She smiled and nodded.

Akho:"Princess why are you late?"

Me:"detention bro. Ms Thomas."

They shook their heads.

-

-

-

-

-

-

SINETHAMBA

Yamkela:"and?"

Me:"She is not pregnant."

Ndoni:"what a relief at least Everything will go well now."

Me:"let's hope so."

Her:"don't worry daddy. I got this. They made you 2 get arrested for something you didn't do and made me live without you for 15 years. I will get them for that."

Yamkela:"calm down baby. We got this."

She nodded.

-

-

-

-

-

-

NKANYEZI

Uvuyo:"you guys missed out."

We were at the park. Me and my cousins.

Lunathi:"why didn't you wake me up?"

Uvuyo:"bunayo date?"

-did you have a date

Him:"eish."

We laughed.

Lumi: "why faku polo ?"

-why are you wearing poloneck?

I lowend it and showed them the love bites Esihle made. I swear he wants me to be dumped. They burst out laughing. I also laughed.

Khanyi: "Craig?"

I stretched my hair chewing my bubble gum.

Uvuyo: "late wena khukho omnye. But akha cheat uthi nton' ela Gama lakho?"

-you late she has another one. But she is not cheating what do you call that name of yours.

We laughed at him.

Me:"Whatchamacallit."

We laughed.

Lunathi:"suy biza duru iyi cheating."

-don't call it with expensive words when it's cheating.

Them:"tch."

Me:"aa marn guys. Sanu ndenza umtu ombi."

-no man Guys. Don't make me a ugly person.

Khanyi:"yafeba qa."

-you cheating.

We laughed.

Me:"mxm ndabuya. I wanna check up on Craig he has been offline the whole day."

Them:"emini main ebusuku side. Waha."

-in the afternoon it's the main at night it's the side.

We burst out laughing. I walked away from them and went to Craigs house. I knocked and his sister opened.

We hugged. She loves me.

Her:"kom in."

-come in.

The sadness in her voice couldn't be missed.

Me:"where is Craig? He has been offline the whole day. I tried calli..."

:"You won't find him here. He went to a.."

Raven (his sister):"pa."

-dad

She tried to stop him from saying something.

Him:"wat sy moet die waar vit. Craig went to a military school."

Me:"what?"

That came out as a whisper.

Raven:"I'm sorry."

Tears started gushing down my face. He didn't even say goodbye to me. That's what hurt me the most.

Him:"now that his gone stop coming to.."

Raven:"pa"

I just walked out with a tail between my legs. I walked to my house and went straight to the room. I cried my lungs out holding the t-shirt he bought me yesterday.

I know I have been cheating on him but the way he left me. When will he come back? He didn't inform me. Did he ever love me?

It hurts a lot that he just left without even giving me a notice. I need my mother or my brother now.

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited .

CHUMANI'S LIFE

67

-

-

-

-

-

-

NKANYEZI

After crying for 3 hours I took my phone and face timed my mom. She answered.

Her:"hey baby. What's wrong? Why are your eyes red?"

I wiped my tears. She was in a hospital.

Me:"mom Craig left to a military school and he didn't even say goodbye."

Her:"what do you mean baby?"

I heavily sighed and swallowed the lump in my throat.

Me:"I went to his house today since he hasn't been

answering my calls and texts. When I got there I asked his sister where he is? Before I could even finish my sentence his father came through and told me he went to a military school. He didn't even tell me mom."

Her:"don't cry baby. You know what go and wash your face and drinks water then come back."

I placed my phone down and walked to the en-suite. I washed my face and drank water. I walked back and took my phone.

Her:"I know it hurts baby. But you still young to cry for a bastard of a boy. What was your advice again. Yeah masinga dyoli."

-we shouldn't date.

We laughed. Just what I needed.

Her:"see that's what I want to see. Your a Star. Stars shine bright they are never dull. Stop crying."

I nodded.

Her:"and I never want to see you crying over a boy baby. I want you to always put your head up high and shine like the star I know."

Me:"I will never cry for a boy ever again."

Her:"promise?"

Me:"promise."

Her:"stop worrying about him. If he loved you like he claims he does, he would have done everything in

his power to come and see you. He doesn't deserve your tears. Just stand up and dust yourself that's what a Plaatjies does."

I nodded smiling.

Her:"look now you have Esihle. Remember you told me this morning he gave you a necklace that he was given to him by his grandmother. Now that's what I call true love. Stop cry over old things and focus on new stuff. Esihle loves you. Be with him. Craig is the past. Esihle is the present and the future. Ane?"

I nodded smiling looking at the necklace he gave me.

Her:"see you are smiling. So don't cry my love. Esihle khona. Just don't make him a rebound."

Me:"I won't."

She smiled and nodded. A baby cried in the back ground.

Her:"your sister needs my attention now."

Me:"mom you didn't even tell us you were having a baby."

Her:"I gave birth to her a few hours ago. Hasn't Chumani arrived there yet?"

Me:"I don't know. I was sleeping."

Her:"well you have a baby sister now."

Me:"I can't wait to see her. What's her name?"

Her:"Izibele."

I nodded smiling.

Me:"please send me a picture of her."

Her:"I will baby don't worry. Let me check up on her quickly."

Me:"okay Mom bye. I love you guys."

Her:"we love you more baby."

She blew me a kiss before disconnecting the call.
My mood has lifted from 0.000 to 100. My mother is the best.

I love her so much. I can't wait to see my younger sister

-
-
-
-
-

CHUMANI

It is now March holidays. Everything has been great for the past few weeks. Izibele is becoming big every passing day.

I can't wait to have my own baby with Eyodwa. Speaking of her. We Are Still The Strong Couple you guys know. She finally did her dreadlocks and they suit her.

She is more beautiful now. Not that she wasn't but you know what I mean.

Siya:"we are going to PE."

We were watching a movie as a family. Izi was sleeping on my chest sulking her fingers. Guys it's like she is my child cause she is always with me and Eyodwa.

We treat her like our own. When we were writing exams. Instead of studying we were parenting. And we enjoyed every single moment of it. And we would study in the morning before we write.

Siya and Nizi get jealous sometimes that they would take Izi and lock themselves in their room. Drama. Chuckles.

Us:"why?"

Siya:"funeke nenzelwe mbelekho nonke especially wena (me) since ngena klo nyaka."

-a ceremony most be done for you all especially you (me) since you going to the bushes this year.

I side eyed him. They all laughed.

Me:"ndo hamba nge ntsula kwama hlati ase Tinarha ngoku."

-i will be walking around naked in the bushes in Uitenhage now.

We burst out laughing walking Izi up.

Me:"Xolo klk."

-i'm sorry.

I said kissing her pouted lips and made her suck her

bottle.

The twins: "when are we going?"

Him: "Friday."

It was Wednesday today. We nodded.

Him: "and we will have to buy goats."

We nodded.

: "Yuuh aa guys remind me to never walk in the sun again. Look my face has a sun burn."

That was The Only Flower Of My Heart, Eyodwa. We all laughed.

Uvuyo:"guys Eyodwa has never knocked."

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"mxxm. Knocking takes time."

She said taking Izi.

Siya:"are coming with us to PE."

Her:"definitely."

Nkanyezi:"why did you even ask her it was obvious that she was going to say yes."

We laughed.

Nizi:"yamazi yay thandi ndlela."

-you know her she loves the road.

We laughed.

-

-

-

-

-

-

EYODWA

Me:"guys I'm going to PE in 2 days."

They looked at me with questioning eye's.

Me:"I will be guarding my baby there since Nizi will

be in the kitchen and Siya obviously outside with Chumani. Uvuyo and Nkanyezi are small."

Nandi:"hope you will come back early. We also want to spend time as a family. You have been neglecting us."

Now that she has mentioned it. I feel so bad. I sighed.

Me:"I will mom. I will be there for 3 days. On Sunday I'm coming back. Than we will have time as a family I promise. I'm sorry for neglecting you guys. I really feel bad now."

They nodded and came to hug me. Mom wiped the tears in my eyes.

.

.

.

We now in PE. It has been a few hours since we have arrived. The whole squad came. Including Kelvin's parents.

Izi was sleeping comfortably on my breast.

Chumani:"but those are mine."

We laughed. We were sitting in a big flat outside the big house. People here are so welcoming sham.

Siya:"awumdala kwedini."

-you old boy.

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho And Kelvin:"not when he is with her."

They shook their heads. We laughed at their worried face.

Chumani:"haibo majita."

Sekani:"s uphika."

-don't deny it.

We laughed.

Lethabo:"nimenza nton' Radebe."

-what are you doing to Radebe.

We sat there chatting having fun. It has never been a dull moment with them.

Me:"Nizi where i..."

:"Rhaa basile banthu bakwa Radebe. Yazzi mihlali undenza onga ndaziyo pha kitchen. Yazzi usile fana nje Nala brother wakhe Siya."

-people from the Radebe's are naughty. Mihlali is acting like he doesn't know me in the kitchen. He is naughty like his brother Siya.

Said a gay walking in.

The woman:"Riri."

They all screamed hugging him. Must be their friend.

Riri:"yuuuh aa you guys I'm dying. You are wrinkling my million dollars suit."

He said fixing himself. We all laughed. He hugged all of them than stopped in front of me. He looked at me for a long time and turned his face side ways.

I frowned and shrugged. Everyone laughed. He looked at Chumani next to me and mouth who am i? Chumani shrugged. We all laughed.

Him:"he also doesn't know you so I will hug you too."

He also hugged me.

Him:"yazi guys Mike. Not wena."

He said pointing at Kelvin's father. We laughed.

Him:"translate Nobuntu kkk."

Mike:"ukwawa qalile Riri. Kandiyeke torho."

-you have started Riri leave me please.

We laughed. We chilled there and had more fun. Aa guys I need a gay friend now.

-

-

-

-

-

NKANYEZI

Me:"let's go we will be back now."

Uvuyo:"kaba matye rha."

-and kick rocks.

We were sitting outside. I wanted to go to Esihle.
His a street away.

Me:"mxm"

I said pulling him. We got to the shop with Uvuyo
whining. He was standing there with his friends. He
was smoking. He knows for a fact that I hate it
when he smokes.

I looked at him and he quickly gave his friends the
joint. They laughed so did Uvuyo.

Esihle:"Xolo baby."

-i'm sorry.

One of his friends:"am I high or there are 2 off your

girlfriends. You showed us 1."

Uvuyo:"hai hai bawo theni undi ncwasile ngoku?"

-no no man what's wrong with you do you want me now?

He said with his bold voice. They were all surprised. Me, Esihle and Uvuyo laughed.

His friend:"we are definitely high man."

We laughed.

Esihle:"mam zitwins ezi but they are identical not nje ngam no Emihle we are not identical."

His friend:"first time seeing a girl and boy Twins identical."

T.O:"bro. How do you know your girl."

Uvuyo:"aa phone.li cherry yam bandi ncwasile aba."

We burst out laughing.

Me:"don't worry. This means we are beautiful/handsome."

I said giving him a peck.

Them:"woah. Yamyeka?"

Me:"ngathethi yayazi wenzanton'."

-don't even talk you know what you do.

Esihle:"it was just a grind baby."

They laughed at us. Me and Esihle went a little bit away from them and Uvuyo was laughing his lungs out with Esihle's friends.

Esihle:"I missed you."

He said kissing me with his soft lips. His breath smelt like mint which he just had.

Me:"I missed you too. When are you going back?"

Him:"I don't know baby. But I will be back. I know you can't leave without me."

Me:"Don't flatter yourself."

I rolled my eyes and we laughed.

Him:"I hate it when you roll your eyes you know that right?"

Me:"I hate it when you smoke. What if you get Lung cancer."

He smiled.

Him:"I like it when you care. But I won't get Lung cancer baby. I promise."

Me:"you can't promise me that. Iyazi fikela qa yona."

Him:"I know baby. And I don't smoke a lot. I smoke once in a while when I'm craving for weed."

Me:"just make sure that, that craving doesn't turn into wanting more."

He shook his head smiling

Him:"if it gets too that level than I will stop. I won't be an addict baby. I promise."

I nodded smiling.

Him:"I love you."

We Blushed.

Me:"I love you too."

We kissed.

.

.

We(me and my brothers) were sitting on a grassmat ebuhlanti. Izi was with Eyodwa standing near the front door looking at us.

Eyodwa and Chumani would make good parents. The way they handle things with Izi it's like their own child.

Old man:"Iza Radebe bamba."

-hold.

They were about to slaughter the goat. Siya held it. Guess what? The goat ran away from his grid and you know what he said?

Siya:"oopsi."

Did we not laugh.

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

68

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

EYODWA

As I was standing near the front watching what they are doing. The goat ran away from Siya.

Him:"oopsie."

We all laughed at him. Guys Siya phambene nqumako. I didn't expect that from him. Luckily a man held it and they slaughtered the goat.

-

-

-

-

-

-

EMIHLE

I got a text from Ntlakanipho saying I should go to the shop. It's been a week since we last saw each

other.

We came back to PE for the holidays. Thank God that he also came.

Makhulu:"kawenze iti pha."

-make tea there.

Ngaske ndatyafa.

Me:"Makhulu kuts huts hu."

-its hot.

It really was hot outside.

Makhulu:"ubuts huts hu bukuts hwa ngobunye."

-hottness is taken out with hottness.

I dragged my feet to the kitchen. I made her tea and gave it to her.

Me:"I'm out. My friends from J ohannesburg are here."

Mom:"funantoni apha?"

-what are they doing here?

Me:"baze msebenzi."

-they came to a ceremony.

I said walking out. I just hope I won't bump into Mzamo. I'm not ready to face him. I walked to the shop.

And Ntlakanipho came with o'Sekani. And The twins.

I walked to them and My ex friends along with Esihle's friends were there.

Eyodwa gave her baby, Bathi ngowabo kkk noChustar, to Chumani. And ran screaming to me. I also screamed meeting her halfway.

We hugged each other. Guys me and Eyodwa are friends now. Along with Aphiwe. We got to everyone.

Me:"Molweni."

They greeted back. Ntlakanipho was smiling.

Chumani:"why unga tshongo ba Esihle is dating my little sister."

We all laughed.

Him:"thank God mntanam elapha otherwise I would have fucked him up."

Nkanyezi:"yooh hai bhutt'."

Esihle:"kodwa zange mbethe Craig."

-but you never beaten Craig up.

We laughed.

Nkanyezi:"why ni thetha ngam."

-why are you talking about me.

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"bizwe ndim ke apha andiyazi thetha

nabo bonke."

-i called you here I don't know why you talking to them.

Them:"hee."

I Blushed. Elam and Mzamo where fuming. The others laughed. I went to the side with Ntlakanipho. Eyodwa was talking with Chumani while Esihle was with Nkanyezi. Sekani, Uvuyo and Kelvin were playing soccer with Esihle's friends.

My ex friends were giving me nasty looks. As if I mind.

Ntlakanipho:"yuuh chomiie zakho zimbi."

-your friends are ugly.

We burst out laughing. Everyone looked at us and Chuckled.

Me:"mxm."

Ntlakanipho:"s erious."

Me:"sozi chomiie zam."

-they are not my friends.

Him:"yazi lo une nwele zelanga was flirting with me."

-the one with the sun hair was..

I like his honesty. He was talking about Elam.

Me:"she used to be my best friend till she took my boyfriend away from me. Lowa."

I said pointing at Mzamo. He burst out laughing. I looked at him and laughed too.

Him: "yuh aa baby ncede waza kum."

-thank god you came to me.

We laughed. Just then their mothers approached us. Well they showed them to me. I know all of their names.

Nizi: "Mdlezane ninga hlali nomtana langeni."

-don't stay with the child in the sun.

Eyodwa showed her the blanket she had.

Nizi: "Esihle mntanam menza ntoni. If you hurt her I swear you will have me to deal with."

-esihle what are you doing to my child.

We laughed.

Esihle:"hai ma ndam khusela and I won't hurt her.
She is my life."

-no mom I'm protecting her.

We all laughed. Esihle is mad.

Lethabo:"nguye lo boy."

-is it her boy?

Ntlakanipho:"yooh mama yandi hlaza."

-yooh mom you humiliating me

We laughed. His mother came and hugged me. I

remembered the favour. I thought she was going to hate.

Ntlakanipho:"s ewu mtandela lennto nawe waplitu tata."

We all burst out laughing. So we have one thing in common. Mhh.

Lethabo:"mxm."

She said pulling. We went to chat far away with them.

Lethabo:"sakuthandi."

I Blushed shyly. She lift up my face with her index finger. She smiled looking at me.

Her:"jonga ke baby. Nday thanda lennto yakho no Ntlakanipho. I think you the right one for my son. So cela please uthi make sure that your relationship lasts ane?"

I nodded giggling.

Me:"ndizo yenza lonto ma."

-i will do that.

Her:"okay ke. I will be expecting you to be my daughter in law ke. I can't wait to have 2 children. Aah."

She screamed and we laughed. I love her guys. She kissed my forehead. We walked back to Ntlakanipho where the others were also standing chatting.

Nizi:"ninga hlali apha ke. You weren't even suppose to be out. You will have bad luck."

Gay guy:"maba hambe Baye ndlini ne twins."

-they should go to the house with the twins.

Chumani:"Niyaphi nina?"

-where are you going?

Ayola:"Tops. Sizobuya ngo Jikeleza."

We all nodded they walked away.

Eyodwa:"let's go guys. You 2 (me and Esihle) are coming with right?"

They looked at us. Me and Esihle looked at each other and nodded.

Us:"yeah why not?"

We walked away but Elam called me.

Ntlakanipho:"you guys can go I will wait with her."

They nodded and saluted Esihle's friends before going.

Me:"wait for me here."

I gave him a peck but he turned it into a deep kiss. I could feel eyes piercing through my skin. I pulled out laughing. I walked to Elam.

Him:"big ass by the way."

He said brushing his Waves. They suit him guys rhaa. Umhle Ntlakanipho. I showed him the middle finger laughing.

Him:"I don't mind if we could fuck right now. It has been a long time since I was buried inside of you."

Me:"shut up."

We laughed. I got to them.

Me:"yeah benindi bizile."

-you called me.

Elam:"you sleep around now will you have a boyfriend here?"

Me:"last time I checked you with him."

I rolled my eyes laughing.

Sive:"you such a fake friend you didn't even greet us when you came here. You didn't even tell us you leaving."

Me:"ooh please ngoku I must tell you my every move. Sive I live in a big house in Sandton."

I said dramatically and laughed.

Me:"no no dear you guys are fake friends. You have always been jealous about me. Did you guys stop her when she took Mzamo?"

Elam:"I was only giving him what you were not giving him. Bubanda girl. That's why all your boyfriends ran to us."

Me:"Same way you got pregnant and HIV."

I guess I was too loud cause everyone gasped. Looking at us. She was ready to slap me but Ntlakanipho held her hand.

Her:"I hate you."

Me:"the feeling is mutual."

She started crying.

Ntlakanipho:"mas ambe baby. Tell your girl to never raise her hand on my gee cause hell will break

loose."

He said in a bold voice. They were all scared now.
Ntlakanipho pulled me and we walked away.

Him:"how can you say that baby."

Me:"she was making me angry and I didn't know
that I was loud."

He nodded and gave me a peck. I looked at his eyes.
And smiled. He has brown eyes guys.

Him:"what?"

Me:"song dedicated to you?"

He nodded smiling. We kissed.

Me:"brown eyes by Destiny's Child."

He smiled and spinned me around after picking me up. I giggled throwing my head back letting the wind hit me. He laughed placing me.

Him:"so what was so funny that my mother was telling you?"

Me:"I'm not telling."

We got to the flat they were sitting in. They were all drinking we laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"please tell me."

I shook my head. We laughed.

Him:"mxm ngendim yekile akubethe lamthana."

-i should have let that kid beat you.

They all laughed and I sulked.

Kelvin:"for nton' gku?"

Him:"uthe mntana banthu Mithi une Aids."

-she said that child is pregnant and has Aids.

They gasped and laughed.

Esihle:"Elam?"

I nodded. They laughed.

Me:"une HIV not Aids."

They laughed.

Chumani and Sekani:"why ngxola ngayo."

-why are you shouting about it.

Me:"It just came out of my mouth. She is jealous about me."

They laughed.

Them:"girls."

We continued drinking at night me and Esihle went back home.

Esihle:"I know the difference between drinking nje and drinking to get drunk."

Me:"I have never been this drunk ever in my life."

Him:"you know what? I will chill with them all the time."

Me:"me too. I swear they bought the whole tops."

We got to the house singing. We banged the door. My mom opened up.

Us:"I've been drinking I've been drinking."

We sang Beyonce's Drunk in love.

Her:"niphambene? Nifika nizo ngxola apha.

Nibuyele J ozi ngoms o. Yazi nisile nina..."

-are you made? You come here and you making a noise. You going back to J ohannesburg tomorrow. You naughty...

Us:"kame Gcobisa. Yazi wena bawela uku kaba emginyweni yeku shwabula."

We looked at each other and laughed before pushing her and going to our room singing.

-
-
-
-
-
-

Not edited .

CHUMANI'S LIFE

69

-

-

-

-

-

-

EYODWANDONI

I was chilling with my family now. We were playing cards.

Lungelo:"aa Liyema yaqatha."

-no Liyema is tricking us.

We looked at Liyema.

Liyema:"yaxoka Ta Lungs."

-ta Lungs is lying.

We all laughed.

Me:"crazy 8 for 2."

Them:"haa."

I laughed at their shocked faces. They all picked up 2 cards.

Me:"spade."

We continued playing. In the afternoon me and Mom went to the kitchen to make lunch.

Her:"beku njani PE?"

-how was it in PE?

I laughed thinking about Siya.

Me:"it was great you won't believe what your boss did."

Well yeah. My mom is working at the firm now. Siya forced her to work there.

Her:"you not expecting me to ask now don't you?"

We laughed.

Me:"so he was told to hold the goat. Yapuncuka guess what he said?"

I said laughing.

Her:"thetha."

-talk.

We laughed.

Me:"he said oopsie."

We laughed out loud.

Her:"I'm not surprised saylon leya."

We laughed.

Me:"yuuh aa."

I said wiping my tears.

Her:"nawe funeke yenzelwe mbelekho."

-a ceremony must be done for you too.

I nodded.

Her:"I will take to o'Dabawo bakho. I still get along with them so they will surely make things happen for you."

I nodded smiling and side hugged her. As we were chilling outside at the pool. We were not swimming. I got a message from an Unsaved number.

I view it and it was a picture of Chumani sleeping with another girl. Then a message came through.

'tell your man that I want my full R5 000 I don't do

prostitution for free.'

He sleeps with prostitutes now? I got angry in a blink of an eye. I stood up and ran to the front.

Them:'yaphi?'

-where you going?

I ignored them and took the car keys.

-

-

-

-

-

-

CHUMANI

Nizi:"Chumani a person from the domestic workers

will be sent to your house. To go and clean it. Basically spring cleaning. Taking of the sheets, curtains, etc."

Me:"you want me to go guide her?"

She nodded.

Me:"okay."

I said giving her Izi. I kissed her cheek and Izi's forehead. I took the car keys and went to my house. She was standing at the gate.

I thought they have old workers. This one looks young. Shouldn't she be at school or something? But I guess hustling doesn't have a age.

You just take the job no matter what it is just to put food on the table. I opened the gate. She walked in. And I drove in.

I opened the house for her.

Me:"I will be in the master bedroom if you need me."

She nodded smiling. Esa smile sobu hule kazi.
-that bitchy smile.

Yandi funa lo.

I just walked upstairs.

Me:"ooh if you need anything shout out. But you will find everything you need."

She nodded smiling. I shook my head and walked upstairs. I got to the room and took my MacBook.

I face timed Eyodwa. She answered still sleeping.

Her:"thetha Chumani."

-talk Chumani.

She said with her eyes closed. I laughed. It's still 9am I get why she is still sleeping. We slept at 4am today chatting and all.

Me:"vuka."

-wake up.

Her:"diniwe."

-i'm tired.

Me:"but I'm not."

She opened one eye and looked at me. We laughed.
Phambene lomthana guys.

-this child is mad.

Her:"we slept at 4am bro. What's the time now 9am
so you slept for 4 hours. Aa unamandla, umna must
lale 8 hours yayazii lonto."

Me:"lala 4 nawe namhlanje."

Her:"aa Radebe not namhlanje."

-not today.

We laughed.

Me:"when will you come and see me?"

Her:"tommmorow. When we are going to the gig."

Me:"why not today?"

Her:"family day Radebe."

I nodded.

Her:"don't be sad. I will come to you tomorrow and we will spend the night."

I smiled.

Her:"idiot. You smiling now."

Keep in mind her eyes are closed.

Me:"how did you know?"

Her:"I know you from the inside out remember. I know how you react to things and all."

Me:"s ame way I know you."

She smiled and opened her eyes.

Her:"yeah."

We laughed.

Me:"I love you ke."

Her:"I love you too."

Me:"see you tomorrow ke ne."

She nodded smiling. I disconnected the call. I walked downstairs to make myself a banana smoothie. Faki plain yogurt ne banana pha kwi blender.

As the blender was doing it's job someone tapped me on the shoulder. I stopped it. It was that girl.

Her:"can you please come with the new curtains."

I nodded she smiled. I walked upstairs to the room. I took the new curtains out and went with them to her. She took them smiling like crazy.

This girl is nuts. I continued doing my smoothie. When I was done I drank it. I suddenly felt sleepy. I

get it I slept late last night so I walked to the room and drift off to sleep.

After what seemed like I life time I finally woke up. I went to the en-suit and washed my face. I checked the time it was 3pm. I took out pain killers in the drawer since I had a headache. I drank them with out water.

I was so fucken hungry I went to the kitchen and the maid was singing outside hanging the sheets and stuff. She walked in the house as I was eating.

Her:"I just hanged the Laundry. I just need to go and buy airtime. I need to call my mother. She is sick."

I nodded and she walked out. After a few minutes someone yelled behind me.

:"Ungathi ndiku zumile ne."

-don't say I didn't warn you.

That person strangled me from behind. I tried getting him/ her off me but he/she was strong.

:"How dare you cheat on me. I will kill you Radebe, you and that prostitute of yours. I swear. Than I will cry at your funeral. How dare you cheat on me!!"

That was Eyodwa. I turned her around and I also strangled her coughing uncontrollably.

Me:"when did I cheat on you."

We started fighting. she punched me I also punched her.

Her:"with that ugly prostitute of yours. You know what she said she wants R5 000. Your hoes are sending me texts now."

She kicked me.

Me:"what prostitute are you talking about? I never cheated on you."

I said kicking her too. Guys ulwa nje nge ndoda lo that's why ndibuyisa.

Her:"ooh you denying it. When you were in our bed with her today. You're fucking with me now."

She was on top of me now beating me. Do you think she had Mercy? I turned her around and I was on top now. I gave her 2 punches then tried to kiss her.

She just turned me around and she was on top now. Guys when did I cheat? She is so fucken angry and I don't know what I did.

Her:"I will kill you Chumani. I will kill you. How dare you cheat on me. Do you enter sluts now? I will kill you. I will first cut off your dick. I will kill you."

I held her hands and turned her around and kissed the shit out of her. I punched her on her stomach before massaging her pussy. I know she will calm down this way.

Me:"will you just calm down before I fuck you back to your sense. Cause you fighting like a horny cat right now."

I said that looking at her straight in the eye. She just cried.

Her:"you cheated on me Chumani. With a prostitute Chumani. You cheated on me. She was sleeping comfortably on my chest. In our room. Ain't I enough for you."

She said pointing at me with her finger. I was so fucken confused guys on what she is talking about. And what she saw really broke her.

Me:"just tell me what you on about cause I never cheated on you. You know for a fact that I hate cheating."

She took her phone and showed me a picture of me and that maid in bed. I was half naked. WTF?

Me:"baby I swear this didn't happen. She is just a maid that came to clean the house. Baby look at this picture and compare it to the ones that you usually take."

I said giving her the phone.

Me:"I woke up with a headache even. I think she dragged me cause I was making a smoothie than went upstairs to fetch new curtains for her. When I got back I drank the smoothie than I suddenly was sleepy. I woke up with a banging headache. I don't know what happened."

She sniffed and took the phone. She started staring at it. She she frowned looking at the picture.

Her:"I'm sorry."

I just nodded. I opened my arms for her. We hugged tightly.

Her:"where is she."

Me:"she went to the shop."

She ran out limping. I also ran after her holding my stomach limping. She got to her and started beating the shit out of her with a stick.

Eyodwa:"how dare you lie about my man? You think you will get away with it that easily? I will kill you."

She got done.

Eyodwa:"if you ever lie again in your life I swear I will kill you. Your lies nearly cost me my relationship."

That girl nodded.

Eyodwa:"I will not waste your energy since you will be at the hospital."

She took out her phone.

Her:"hello is this the SAPS?"

What the fuck. I tried taking the phone from her but she stopped me.

Her:"I would like to report myself for assault."

WTF? Guys unayo ngondo lomthana? She told them where she is.

Me:"uphambene?"

After 4 minutes the police took her in.

Me: "WTF? Who reports themselves? I will get you out in a few."

Guys no marn. I will be taking her to a mental institution. Like who the hell does that? She just called the police for herself.

-

-

-

-

-

-

Not Edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

70

-

-

-
-
-

SINETHAMBA

Ndoni:"your daughter just got arrested for assault."

We looked at her shocked.

Yamkela:"this child's character is so fucken hard to copy."

Ndoni:"she seems to bring smiles on everyone's faces. How will I do that."

Me:"getting cold feet?"

They nodded. I sighed.

Me:"we will make another plan than."

They nodded.

Ndoni:"better than being an imposter. I won't be able to do her stuff. It's so fucken hard."

We nodded.

-

-

-

-

-

EYODWANDONI

After beating her up. The police took me to the station. This should be my third home. I was in the intorigation room.

The police walked in and laughed.

Detective:"ndam thanda lomthana guys."

-i love this child guys.

We all laughed. They took off the hand cuffs and sat in front of me. I read their names.

Mthethwa:"last of last year you were arrested for being underage in a club. Last year you beat a person up for meat. This year you beat a person up and call the police yourself."

Coming to think about it. I'm the maddest person ever. We laughed.

Me:"I was just saving her energy."

Stokwe:"what happened to your nose cause that girl looks weak to beat you."

Me:"I was fighting with my boyfriend. I started the fight and defeated him."

We all laughed.

Detective:"man abuse. We should all lay charges Against you. You first punched us."

We all laughed.

Me:"I can't control myself when I'm angry."

Stokwe:"who taught you how to fight?"

Me:"I went to defense classes for about 4 years and stopped before last year."

Mthethwa:"I was ready to take you to a shrink for anger issues."

We laughed.

Detective:"girls your age are crying over their boyfriends clubbing and smoking and you are fighting?"

Me:"I prefer fighting than crying for a boyfriend."

We laughed. They shook their heads.

Stokwe:"Never saw anyone like you."

Mthethwa:"you can say that again."

Me:"let me tell you my other stories while we are waiting for the other detective to take her statement."

They nodded. I started telling them my crazy stories.

-
-
-
-
-

CHUMANI

I looked at her and shook my head. I walked away once the ambulance was here. I walked back to the house limping.

I took my car keys and walked to the car after

locking. The house was a mess. I drove to the my home since they were all there.

Kelvin told me so. I walked in limping holding my stomach. They all looked at me since I making sounds.

Them:"and than."

Eyodwa's family was also here. We are having a braai. The J anuary twins are also here. And Aphiwe.

Me:"ayis ongu Eyodwa."

-is n't it Eyodwa.

I said drinking Siya's whiskey. They burst out laughing. They were even in tears.

Liyema:"she did a number on you bro."

I ended up laughing too.

Nizi:"why did she beat you up."

Me:"the maid that the Domestic Workers send. Sent Eyodwa a picture of me and her in bed..."

Them:"what?"

They where ready to beat me up. All of them.

Me:"she actually drugged me guys calm down. I would never cheat on her. You know how much I hate cheating. Come on."

Them:"continue."

Me:"she came to the house and strangled me from behind. I saw god welcoming me in heaven."

We burst out laughing.

Me:"than we fought with her saying I cheated on her. But I managed to calm her down. And spoke some sense into her. She looked at the picture and saw that I don't actually sleep like that.."

Sekani:"she knows me from the inside out."

He sang we laughed.

Me:"than she said sorry and asked me where she is? I told her and she ran out limping. I ran after her and she was beaten the poor lady up. Guess what she did?"

Them:"insulted."

Me:"you guessed wrong so I will obviously tell you. She took out the her phone and called the police and told them she beat a person up."

Them:"what??!!!"

Emihle and Esihle started laughing we also joined in and laughed.

Lungelo:"no man. Nandi zange mwise lamthana nge ntloko kuze zaye mncinci?"

-Nandi did you make her fall on her head when she was small?

We all burst out laughing.

Nandi:"mxm. You all know how Eyodwa is. this is the third time she got arrested. I even stopped stressing."

Esihle, Aphiwe, Emihle and Riri:"Third!!?"

Us:"yeah."

We all laughed thinking about what she did in the past.

Emihle and Aphiwe:"what did she do?"

We told them what she did and laughed.

Siya:"never saw a girl like her."

Us:"bra."

We laughed.

Cage:"let's go take her out."

Ntsika:"this is the last time we taking her out. Next time we are letting her spend a day or two there."

We all nodded laughing. Me and the males went to the police station. They ladies said they will stay behind.

We got in and there was only one person at the front desk.

Us:"we are the other police workers?"

Her:"there is a girl that was arrested this afternoon they are listening to her stories. Basically all the police in the station."

Us:"Eyodwa."

We laughed.

Me:"can you get us through to them."

Ntando:"guys yay thanda trongo lamthana."

-that child loves jail.

We burst out laughing. So did the lady at the front desk. She walked us through to the intorigation room.

Eyodwa:"I'm out guys. It was nice being with you.

My family is here to take me home."

She said looking at us.

Police:"just wish I could lock you up so that I can listen to your stories. It was nice having you around. See you next year now."

We all burst out laughing.

Her:"andibuyi apha mthethwa yoo."

-i'm not coming back here mthethwa.

They were sad.

Her:"not as in like not come and visit you guys. Don't be sad hawu."

They smiled. She hugged all off them before we walked out. I looked at her and shook my head. We got to the house. She walked to the kitchen and came back with an ice cream tup. She sat next to Aphiwe and Emihle and smiled.

Nobuntu:"no man. Ngowe Mental instruction lo."

We burst out laughing.

Cage:"you won't believe it."

The ladies:"what did she do?"

Ntsika:"that's why I said we should leave her there for a day or two. She was having a great time with the police. The whole department. There was only one lady left at the front desk. Hee."

We burst out laughing.

Eyodwa:"no man. I was trying my luck there. It's nothing bad."

Aphiwe:"I don't want to be corrupted by you anymore."

Sekani and Ayola:"good wena daughter in law yam/ good baby."

We laughed at them.

Esihle:"I thought this was the first time off you getting arrested ntwana."

Eyodwa:"eish ntwana."

She said scratching her dreadlocks. We laughed.

Eyodwa:"that was the last time of me being arrested guys. I promise. If I get arrested again , than Don't bail me out."

Us:"good thing you said it yourself."

We said with tired faces.

Her:"haibo nawe malanqi, haini lhalha akazothi noba no I will bail you out."

-you too malanqi, no lhalha you won't even say you will bail me out.

She said looking at me. We kept quiet for a few.

Esihle:"I need the loo."

We burst out laughing. I was even in tears. Who does that?

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANT'S

71

-

-

-

-

-

ESIHLE

Nizi:"use the elevator to Nkanyezi's room. And also wake her up on your way back. She won't be able to sleep at night."

Siya:"why must he be the one to wake her up?"

We all laughed.

Nizi:"if we wake her up she will be angry and if he wakes her up she will be happy."

Siya:"why happy?"

We laughed.

Nizi:"mxm mbonya Siya. Hamba Esihle."

-go Esihle.

I stood up and used the elevator up. Phila kamnandi abanye banthu. I got upstairs and got lost. I came across a game room. I walked in and the kids were here.

Me:"Uvuyo."

They looked at me. I chuckled.

Uvuyo:"yeah sbali."

We Chuckled.

Me:"bonise room ka Nkwenkwezi."

-can you show me Nkwenkwezi's room.

Them:"Nkwenkwezi?"

Me:"Nkanyezi marn tchi abanthwana."

-these children.

Them:"ooh. Ohh Esihle ne?"

We laughed and I nodded. Uvuyo showed me Nkanyezi's. We fist bump before he walked away. I walked in the room and locked the door.

My baby was so cute. I first did my business than washed my hands. I walked out and climbed in bed with her. I gave her a peck. She moved a bit.

I parted her lips with my tongue. I sucked her lower lip and she moaned. I gave her pecks till she opened her eyes smiling. She closed them again. I got on top of her and grind kissing her. She was moaning.

Her:"Esihle."

Me:"wake up."

She opened her eyes.

Her:"get off me."

I got off her.

Me:"why are you sleeping?"

Her:"I had a headache."

Me:"feeling better now?"

Her:"yeah thanks for asking."

She said smiling.

Me:"if I don't than who will?"

Her:"whatever."

We laughed.

Her:"let me go wash my face so that we can chill here together."

Me:"your father is downstairs babe."

Her:"drinking?"

I nodded.

Her:"nothing to worry about than."

I chuckled. She gave me a peck before disappearing to the bathroom. I love that girl guys. She is my everything.

Her:"I will go and fetch us snaaks downstairs. You can take my laptop so long and go to Netflix and rent movies."

Me:"password?"

Her:"NkanyeziP capital N and the P don't leave a space between them."

I nodded. She unlocked the door before walking walking out.

-

-

-

-

-

-

NKANYEZI

I wish I could be woken up that way every morning.
I used to the elevator to find my way down.

Siya:"uphi Esihle?"

Me:"in my room."

They laughed. I Also laughed smiling. Only the
adults were here. I could her Eyodwa screaming
outside.

Riri:"why ncuma?"

-are you smiling?

Me:"just Happy to see you guys."

Them:"is it?."

Siya:"I'm so going to kick that boy."

We all laughed. I walked to the kitchen. Took a pack of Simba chips, Doritos, popcorn, peanuts, Biltong, the braai meat in sors atistics, apple juice for me and poured J ames on for him in a Tupperware bottle.

I placed every on a big trey before walking to the elevator. I got to my room and he has already closen the curtains. So it was dark.

Perfect.

Me:"I bought food that will last us for the whole night."

Him:"you want me to spend the night here?"

Me:"please."

Him:"let's call my father. I'm sure Emihle will also like to spend her time with Ntlakanipho."

I gave him a peck placing the tray on top of the bed. I went to lock the door. I climbed on top of the bed cuddling with him.

Him:"we won't be coming back."

His father:"hai kwedini."

We laughed.

His father:"ooh lennto hleli no Nkwenkwezi wakho."

-it's because you sitting with your Nkwenkwezi.

Esihle Blushed.

Him:"yeah. Sho ke."

He disconnected the call. We laughed.

Him:"I missed you so much."

Me:"weren't you coming back next week?"

Him:"yeah. We were chased away there. Remember when we drank at your house. We got home and sweared at our mom making a noise. The next day she drove us to the airport."

We burst out laughing.

Me:"that means I should take this Jameson back downstairs."

Him:"awutsho."

He said taking the Tupperware bottle. We laughed.

Me:"you love alcohol too."

Him:"not more than you."

We laughed kissing.

-

-

-

-

-

-

CHUMANI

Eyodwa:"dawg I have to ride this mottobike."

We decided to sit outside.

Emihle:"I'm riding with you."

Ntlakanipho:"rest in peace my love. Know that I have always loved you."

We burst out laughing.

Kelvin:"why uts ho?"

-saying?

Ntlakanipho:"Eyodwandoni Langa mottobike?
Remember when she dragged 2 cars."

We laughed.

Us:"Yeah Rest in peace."

Sekani:"baby do you have a dead wish?"

Aphiwe:"I told you guys inside I don't want to be
corrupted by her."

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"your lose babe."

She said hitting her thigh. We laughed more.

Emihle:"but I'm riding with her. If I die I die."

Us except Ntlakanipho:"Ntlakanipho Vice ndaku thanda."

-i love you

We burst out laughing.

Emihle:"v'tsekini. As I saying if I die. I love you guys. Tell my family too."

Eyodwa:"let's go take the keys and helmets."

She dragged me inside the house.

Me:"ouch."

They laughed at us.

Eyodwa:"Nizi endimthandayo."

-that I love.

Nizi:"thetha funa nton'?"

-talk what do you want?

We all laughed.

Her:"can I please have the mottobike keys and

helmets. I promise we will be back in like 5 minutes."

Nizi:"5 minutes? Wena?"

We laughed.

Eyodwa made puppy eyes.

Her:"please. We will be back soon."

Liyema:"you love putting your life at risk."

Her:"you know me by now. I must die a happy kid. Full of life. I must be known for taking risk. Should I go on."

Them:"aa here are the mottobike keys."

She screamed taking them with the helmets.

Her:"if I die I love you guys. Don't cry in my funeral just be happy thinking about my crazy moments. Okay? Ok. I love you."

She said running out. We shook our heads laughing. I took my car keys.

Lungelo:"driving next to her?"

I nodded walking out. If you know a mental institution near by please tell me so that I can take Eyodwandoni Langa to one.

I got outside and they were wearing helmets and leather jackets.

Me:"I will be driving next to you. I don't trust you at all with this."

Eyodwa:"take a video of me. I wanna see myself riding"

She gave Sekani her phone.

Ntlakanipho:"can I have my last kiss."

He said sulking.

Me:"me too."

Emihle kissed Ntlakanipho and I kissed Eyodwa. After a while we drove off. When we were about to take off. She spined around screaming leaving tire

marks on the street.

She rode off. I was riding next to her. She made as if they are falling and Emihle held her tightly.

Ntlakanipho:"lomthana."

-this child.

Waride.a kakuhle ke ngoku. We drove near a club which was blasting music loudly. She let go of the mottobike and danced with her hands. Emihle was holding her tightly.

Us:"damn."

Me:"guys lomthana."

-this child.

I was left hanging. Sekani was taking a video this whole time. She looked at Us and made a peace sigh with both her hands. She then held the mottobike again and drove faster than us heading home.

Aphiwe:"I love her."

She screamed and we laughed. We Also drove home and we got in the gate.

Eyodwa:"best experience ever."

The rents where also outside now. She was jumping up and down.

Emihle:"Best experience ever even though I saw Christ."

We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"I would be vomiting if I were you baby."

We burst out laughing.

Nandi:"what do you mean."

Me:"your daughter takes the hugest risks. If bendi Nini I would make sure policy zam azika collapse.i"

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"can I see myself now please."

Sekani gave her the phone.

Thando:"we also want to see."

I took the phone and walked in the house. They followed me. I connected the phone on the TV.

We all watched.

Them:"fuck!"

Eyodwa:"that's me you all. Yoooh."

She was crying holding her heart smiling. We looked at her and laughed.

Nandi:"Ntando phone.la AVBOB pha."

Snakes:"I would have vomited look at her dancing like she is not riding with someone."

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"look at us guys. Fuck I'm the baddest. In my funeral play this video. Nithe I will die moc."

We laughed at her.

-
-
-
-
-

THANDO

Life has been hectic. What's keeping me pushing is my baby only. Thank God I will be meeting her soon.

My family has been acting weird for the past few months. I don't trust them a bit. They might take care of me but I don't trust them.

Sinelitha went to Oxford University in UK. He won't be able to come back.

I stopped going to school. I will go back next year. I have been in Labour pains since last night. It's just after 4am and they have started again.

I screamed and a nurse came in.

Her:"it's time."

They took me to another ward. Worst pain ever was pushing her out. I held her and I fall in love with her the same moment.

But I blacked out holding her. I was woken up by voices. But I couldn't open my eyes.

Uncle:"take the baby and run away."

My brother:"that's what we will do."

What? I tried opening my eyes but I couldn't.

Aunt:"we weren't feeding her crazings for nothing. And she also has a price to pay. Where does she think the money we have comes from. We schooled and fed her."

I tried waking up but the machines stared beeping and I blacked out again.

-

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

72

-

-

-

-

-

THANDO

I finally woke up and my aunt and uncle were next to me.

Me:"where is my Siphephelo?"

Aunt:"listen baby. We had to take her."

Me:"what? Why? I will call the police."

Uncle:"if you have a dead wish. We tried to be kind with you. Your brother will take care of her. They will groom your daughter in being a good wife of the Faku family. Where do you think the money we have comes from?"

I cried.

Me:"you threatening me?"

Aunt:"what do you even know about taking care of babies? You're a baby yourself. Don't even think of trying anything stupid because hell will break loose. When your discharged here you will be going

straight to Nigeria to a boarding school there. Now be a good girl and behave."

With that said they walked out. I cried more. How can they separate me from my daughter. They are even taking me to Nigeria for that matter.

-
-
-
-
-
-
-

EYODWA

Right after our November exams on the 4th of November Chumani went to PE. Today it's the 3rd of December meaning he is coming back from the bushes.

This month has been hell for me. I'm used to having him around me that I couldn't even function properly. I can't wait to see him.

On my birthday he sent me a text using his father's cellphone. Engas embi Radebe guys.

Ntlakanipho:"make it fast we have to be at the airport in like 5 minutes."

He shouted downstairs. I will be going to PE with them. My family will go there tomorrow. I took my small suitcase and ran downstairs.

I kissed my family's cheeks.

Me:"bye see you tomorrow."

Them:"bye."

We rushed out.

Sekani:"girls are always late."

We laughed.

Aphiwe:"not mna kodwa baby."

We laughed.

Kelvin:"we waited for like 30 minutes for you."

We laughed.

Aphiwe:"I didn't say come early."

Kelvin:"but we told you to be ready at 3pm."

Me:"than why are you guys saying I'm the one that made you late."

We laughed.

Them:"mxm v'tsek."

We got to the airport and plane took off. We got to PE at 5pm.

Sekani:"a taxi is waiting for us outside."

Me:"what's with you guys and taxis I swear you want to be taxi drivers."

Them:"la ow yakho."

-that boyfriend of yours.

We laughed.

Me:"easy life. His words not mine."

We laughed.

Me:"norh soyi ow ngoku. Ngu bhutt'. Respect guys."

Them:"mxm."

We laughed. The taxi took we got to Uitenhage. It was fun riding with them. They were making jokes here and there. We got to the house and went to put our bags at the flat outside.

Me:"I will be back just now. Sayo thatha mtanam."

-i want to take my child.

Aphiwe:"you will find us at the shop. We are going to Emihle."

I chuckled.

Me:"nay'thandi ndlela."

We laughed. I walked out to the kitchen.

Nizi:"yeke. Ina mthathe undi phekis a kakubi."

-good. Here she is ,take her, I can't even cook properly.

We all laughed in the kitchen.

Me:"molweni."

They greeted me back. I took Izi.

Lethabo:"noba sewu ngxamele ngomso."

-you must be waiting for tommorow.

Me:"a month ain't a joke. All I did was wake up, eat and sleep."

I said with a worried face and they burst out laughing.

Riri:"s aylon lomthana guys. Nton' linyenzi worry."

-this child is crazy. What makes you worried.

Me:"hai yenzi worry le. Ngxakii I'm used to having him around me."

Zimi:"at least benike naphumla from dikana."

We laughed.

Nizi:"mxm Chumani lo becela qho phone ku Siya for thetha Naye. Besinya yi depression pha kwela bhomo lakhe limnyama."

We burst out laughing. Mxm Nizi.

Me:"he sent me a text on my birthday moc."

Them:"besinya qa."

We laughed. I stayed with them for about 15 minutes before going to the shop with Izi. I hugged Esihle and Emihle.

Me:"I'm sure Nkanyezi beza kuwe everyday."

They were also here. They laughed.

Esihle:"yayazii klk."

-you know

We laughed. He said that kissing Nkanyezi's forehead.

Me:"noba bufunu buyela wena."

-maybe you wanted to go back.

Emihle:"eish. Sesi bulela nje ba elapha."

-we grateful that his here.

Ntlakanipho looked her. We laughed.

Ntlakanipho:"ngathi kanthi bubusy ngalam ow akho mabi."

-i hope you weren't busy with your ugly boyfriends.

We laughed.

Uvuyo:"be busy ngawo ndiku xelele wena Ntlakanipho."

-she was busy with them.

Nkanyezi and Esihle:"s erious."

We laughed.

Emihle:"zo themba bani baby?"

-who will you trust baby.

Ntlakanipho:"bona."

-them.

Emihle:"s ho ke."

We laughed at them. Someone walked to the shop playing those Skothane songs.

Me:"hee ndilibele noba ningo kubo kubo kle ndawu."

We burst out laughing.

Me:"no Esihle bendike ndam bona efaki plaster kwi

carvela enxibe omathi abanga faniyo iyi painted
eblue ne last number. Nihambe nidyola Nkanyezi."

I was lying I don't even know if that happened or not.
They burst out laughing.

Esihle:"aa marn aa marn sundi xoka Eyodwa. Baby
buke waybona wena lonto?"

Nkanyezi:"you just greened me bro."
-yandi hlaza bro.

We burst out laughing.

Esihle:"aa marn Emihle khathethi Nyan'. Andinayo
ne Painted eblue."

Me:"lo colour iyiyo wethu. Bendi colour blinded

ngala mini.'

We laughed.

Esihle:"aa marn guys zange ndasiso."

Sekani:"Nyanisile kodwa ntwana bendike ndaku bona photo.le kwi ndawu engathi town hall."

-she talking the truth. I saw you in a place that looks like a town hall.

Me:"yeah beku pha. Ephene bleach."

Them:"bleach?"

Me:"ndiku xeleluk xelela."

We burst out laughing.

Uvuyo:"mxm yay baxa ngoku."

Me:"hee serious guys. Ndayazi lennto ndiy thethayo.
ngomgqibelo baya park.eni yolahli watch yakwa
Markham ye350"

We burst out laughing.

Emihle:"ndithe nqa ziduka zonke."

Esihle:"mxm ndoxelelu mamam."

-i will go and tell my mom.

We burst out laughing.

Nkanyezi:"aa guy marn."

Kelvin:"s am thetheleli."

We laughed.

Me:"otherwise ndadlala guys. Sanu thatha yonke into serious."

-i'm just joking. Don't take anything I say serious.

We laughed.

.

.

We sang the whole night. And I was having a great time to the point where my voice disappeared.

They were now singing outside the gate, waiting for the man to come back. Uvuyo beli nqalathi laka

Chumani. I was just standing at the gate with Izi clapping my hands.

I was so fucken tired guys my voice is even gone. But I won't sleep I want to see my baby. But when Izi is sleeping I will go sleep with her.

They came and the street was full now. He was covered in those white blankets holding a stick so did Uvuyo.

Yonke into beku funeke yenziwe yenziwa. I was sitting next to him on a grass mat now since he wanted me next to him.

Him:"thank God it all came to an end. I was losing my mind up there."

We laughed.

Me:"that was torture bra. A month without you was like hell. Undi qelise into embhi."

Him:"nguwe lo."

We laughed.

Him:"phele ne voice my love. Masi gxothe ababantu ndaqibelisa k'dala."

-your voice is gone my love. Let's chase all these people out, when last did I get some.

He said looking at his dick. We laughed.

Me:"can't wait to taste you."

Him:"let's chase them out."

Me:"aa Radebe."

I said brushing is bold head. We laughed.

Him:"mxm kodwa ndimbi umna."

Me:"and awu xoki my love njebi ngathi buye ubitye bitya."

-and you not lying my love, you came back thin.

I said hitting his bare chest.

Him:"Eyodwa s undi qela."

-don't fuck with me.

Me:"aa baby look at your muscles. They were big

look now they are small."

I said touching them.

Him:"I should have stayed there for another month.
Ndibuyele uzo gezelwa nguwe apha."

-i came back to be mocked by you.

Me:"Xolo ke bhutt' hunny."

We burst out laughing.

Him:"bhutt' Bae."

Me:"ndax xelela."

-i'm telling you.

We laughed.

Me:"let me save the little voice I have for tommorow."

Him:"phuze kqala. J ust a quick peck."

I smiled kissing him. We pulled out after minutes.
He turned it into a deep kiss.

Him:"I almost thought my lips were a virgin again."

We laughed. Mxm sile lobhutti.

-
-
-
-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

73

-

-

-

-

-

-

CHUMANI

We were now back at J ohannesburg. I wore that full attire yam le rhwala and iyandi fanela majita.

Qha Eyodwa always mocks me and I'm used to her teasing me. I find it cute. I pocked her nose.

Her:"leave me alone."

She is angry at me because I don't want to make breakfast for her. She slept her last night after her gig. Biyi 16 klk.

Me:"but you're laying on my chest now."

I said opening and closing her mouth.

Her:"Bhutt' hunny ndak cela."

-please.

Me:"yava pha bhutt'."

-you here that Bhutt'.

We laughed.

Her: "I'm still older than you Sir."

Me: "who cares?"

Her: "Bhutt' hunny, bhutt' bae, bhutt' sweetheart can you please make me breakfast."

We laughed. Everytime she wants something she praises me.

Me: "1 more round than I will make you breakfast."

She smirked climbing on top of me. She can't resist me now. After a steamy round I wore my overall.

Her: "bekho le overall."

-than there is this overall.

Me:"ndingu bhutt' klk."

Her:"mxm. Yis tru when your time is over you will be a yellow bone yilo mbhola."

Me:"yeah funa ube nguno mnyamana wedwa."

-yes I want you to be a black bone alone.

She took the shoes on the floor wandi qaya ngazo. I walked out laughing ducking the shoes.

.

.

After taking a shower together I wore my suit and hat. She wore a Dress from Dior.

Her:"your hair grows fast."

She said taking of my hat since she was applying imbola on my face.

Me:"I'm a boy. Duh."

We laughed.

Her:"ninama tshamba kanjani. Why hat yakwa Lacoste?"

Me:"nxibe ezanto ze 50r umna?"

-must I wear the things for 50r

We burst out laughing.

Her:"let's go I'm done here. Yak nceda lembhola cause the small pimples that were on your forehead

are gone now."

Me:"good cause buzenza doctor pimple popper kum."

-you were being doctor pimple popper on me.

We laughed.

Her:"says someone who was popping my forehead just a few minutes ago."

Me:"no marn baby. That pimple was big and it was irritating me."

Her:"my pimple not yours."

I rolled my eyes.

Her:"awumbi bhutt' sweetheart."

-you ugly.

See I told you. Can I have another girlfriend please.
But don't tell her I told you. Sile lo angam bulala
lomtu. We laughed.

Me:"mxm."

She kissed me.

Her:"let's go."

She said pulling me.

-

-

-

-
-
-

EYODWA

Me:"I have a bad feeling about this day guys. Like something will happen."

I said drinking my strong bow. I was with my bro's and Aphiwe. We were drinking.

Them:"yeah we have realized that you not even talking that much today."

I held my heart and they laughed.

Me:"I don't talk that much guys."

Them:"are you sure?"

We laughed.

Aphiwe:"can you please take me home. My brothers want me there as in like yesterday."

Me:"let's go for car racing downtown. We will sell the car that I win."

Them:"phambene."

Me:"please guys."

They laughed.

Chumani:"if you lose?"

Me:"I will give them the car then hijack it back."

They burst out laughing. I also laughed.

Kelvin:"no man a very good friend of mine dmed me with the mental institution number."

We laughed more.

Chumani:"you did a great job man. I have been wanting those for months now."

Me:"bhutt' sweetheart you can't say that me and you have been together for a year and 3 months now."

On our 1 year anniversary. He booked the whole restaurant for us. And it was a great night. My man is so romantic bathong.

Chumani:"but you mad like crazy."

We laughed.

Me:"mxm."

He kissed my cheek. They laughed at me.

Me:"let's go."

I said taking my Citi Golf car key. Aphiwe came down with her bag. She came went back to Pretoria after mgidi ka Chumani and came back here 1 day ago.

.

.

We were downtown now. I come here every time I'm

stressed out. And today I'm feeling restless maybe this will help.

Sekani:"we will watch you outside with other people."

I nodded. I kissed Chumani before he walked out. I saluted Zakes.

Him:"you will be racing with Garnie today."

Me:"you can't be serious Ta Zakes. That man drives fast."

He laughed.

Him:"I have faith in you. You also drive fast and I think you will win his car. But he said if you win he

will give you money."

I nodded and fist bumped him. My car was standing next to Garnie's. I started my engine and looked at him.

He also looked at me and started his to. I winked before driving off. He passed me but yaxoka. I drove passed him too and got to the finishing line.

I got out and screamed. Everyone was shouting out for me. Garnie stopped his after a few seconds.

He came to me and we hugged.

Zakes:"shiywa mntana bra."

We laughed. Zakes gave me a bag full of money.

Me:"sho majita. Saye Pretoria. Bendizo hlala if bendinga leqi."

-i'm rushing to Pretoria, I was going to stay if I wasn't in a rush.

I said bro hugging them. I placed the bag in boot of the car. My bro's got in and I took off.

Chumani:"so you come here everytime. Cause these people know you."

Me:"yeah when I'm stressed out."

They Chuckled.

Aphiwe:"is there something you don't do?"

We laughed.

Me:"yeah ballet."

We laughed.

.

.

We got to Pretoria and I took Aphiwe in the house. I just wanted to great her brothers. It has been a long time. When they come to my I don't get time to talk to them.

Me:"babies I'm home."

They laughed coming downstairs. I hugged and kissed all their cheeks.

Me:"I just came to say hi. I have to drive back to

Johannesburg. I love you all."

I said getting out. Now I'm at ease. That car racing helped a lot.

Me:"let me take us home."

Them:"wedwa."

-only you.

We laughed.

Me:"which club today."

Kelvin:"I wanna go to a shisanyama today so let's go to the hood where you used to live in."

I nodded smiling. I drove off. We were having a great time chatting up a storm laughing. Something bursted the wheels and I lost control of the car. And it hit the tree.

We all blacked out in the car.

-
-
-
-
-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

75

-
-
-
-

-
-
-

Narrated

Lungelo was watching the news as always.

Liyema:"kodwa buz bukele ngo 5."

-but you watched them at 5pm.

They laughed.

Lungelo:"ee ne but Zi important what if something happens and we not watching."

Ntsika:"but this is the same thing that was told the first time."

Nandi:"hambano lala.'

-go sleep.

They all laughed

Ntsika:"haibo noba sizi ntanga no Eyodwa."

-maybe we are the same age as Eyodwa.

Lungelo:"uphi khona lowo? Cause bethe kum uzobuya ngo 6 ngu7 ngoku."

-where is she anyway? Because she said she will be back at six and the time is 7 now.

Nandi:"kame ndim phone.le."

-let me call her.

-

-

-
-
-

While Nizi and Siya were in their own world thinking about chumani.

Uvuyo:"you not even watching guys. We all have been waiting for these awards."

Nizi and Siya:"sorry. J ust that I'm worried about chumani."

They looked at each other and Chuckled.

Nkanyezi:"you guys couldn't even hear that Izi was crying."

Nizi:"we are really sorry guys. We promise we will

be more focused now."

Siya:"can you rather record the awards. Or we can catch up later on. I wanna watch the news."

Nkanyezi:"yuuh ndaba."

-the news.

They laughed at her facial expression even though their hearts were not at ease.

Siya:"ndak cela princess."

-please princess.

Nkanyezi:"fine."

Uvuyo:"umna?"

-and me?

They laughed.

Siya:"mxm v'ts ek kwedini."

He said changing to news.

-

-

-

-

-

Lethabo and TT on the other hand couldn't even focus at work.

Nurse:"sorry Dr. Vice you gave Mr. Mhlongo the wrong pills. You suppose to give him High blood pressure pills but you gave him Low blood pressure

pills."

Lethabo:"sorry just that my mind is all over the place. I can't even focus properly."

She said giving the nurse low blood pressure pills. The nurse walked out and TT walked in and sighed laying down on the bed.

Lethabo:"I don't know why I keep on making mistakes today."

TT:"I gave the patients the wrong pills for the 6th time now."

Lethabo:"I almost lost a patient she had a seizure because of the treatment I gave her. Thank God Dr. Thomas was there."

TT:"you know what let's go home before we actually cause more trouble."

They laughed. They packed their things and walked out of the office.

-

-

-

-

-

-

Ayola and Cage were with their last born Lihle.

Ayola:"Lihle where is the remote control?"

They have been out the whole day. They just got back from Soweto there was a ceremony there from Cage's side of the family.

Lihle:"Sekani was the last person who had it before we left."

Cage:"so sizo bukelu 1 ngoku."

-so we will watch SABC 1 now.

They laughed.

Ayola:"ndaba still.'

-the news still.

Lihle:"I will fetch the one in your room than."

Ayola:"let me just call Sekani first. J ust to save your energy."

She called him 5 time's but it rang unanswered.

Ayola:"that's odd. Sekani always answers his calls."

Cage:"try Aphiwe's. Or o'Ntlakanipho."

Ayola:"let me try Aphiwe first."

She called her.

Aphiwe:"Maka Yonwaba."

Ayola:"hey baby. Is Sekani near you somehow?"

1 thing about The Stacks wives they get along with their childrens girlfriends. They love them so much.

Aphiwe:"no. I'm in Pretoria. They left a long time ago. But his not answering my texts or calls and if has been 2 hours now."

Ayola:"okay Enkossi sweetie."

She disconnected the call.

Ayola:"now I'm getting worried. They were in Pretoria 2 hours ago and it's unlike him to not answer his calls."

Cage looked at her worried too.

-
-
-
-
-

Nobuntu:"baby time for the news."

Nobuntu and Mike always watches the news since it's important for them to know their surroundings because of their work choices.

It's important for them to be updated about everything. Remember Mike is a judge and nobuntu is an advocate.

Mike:"I'm coming."

Mike went to cuddle with his wife on the couch.

Nobuntu:"you know Kelvin should be back by now. He promised to come back early today."

Mike:"maybe they got held up somewhere. You

know how boys are."

Nobuntu:"let's hope so."

Mike:"now let's concentrate."

He said giving Nobuntu a peck.

-

-

-

-

-

As they were all watching the news.

News reporter:" namhlanje eSandton usuka ePitoli kukho ingozi kuM1. kule moto bekukho abantu abayi-5 intombazana enye eqhuba kunye ne-4 guys. kuthiwa 1 yamakhwenkwe ukuba ngumntwana

kaSiyamthanda Plaatjies. Indoda yamashihini.
Kodwa iingxelo aziqinisekanga. Kwaye
abaqinisekanga ngento eyenzekileyo..."

Them:"what!!"

They all screamed at the same time. The ladies
cried. They rushed to the hospital. As Lethabo and
TT were about to walk out. Stretchers were bought
in.

With the boys and Eyodwa. They were stuck on one
1 place looking at their lifeless bodies.

Could this be the end of their life's?

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited .

CHUMANI'S LIFE

76

-

-

-

-

-

-

Narrated

Lethabo and TT were still stuck in 1 place. Tears streamed down Lethabo's face. As they were still standing there the other parents walked in too.

Nizi:"baphi?"

-where are they?

She said breaking down. Lethabo and TT snapped out of their dream world.

Lethabo:"was that my son?"

She said shaking and crying. TT ran to the ER (emergency room) but was kicked out as he can't take care of that Matter cause. He will be to emotional.

They all went to the waiting room. The doctor walked out. They all jumped to him.

Doctor:"can you all please sign these papers. For us to operate."

They all grabbed the papers and started signing without even looking at what is written.

Lethabo:"don't sign the last paper that's a DNR (do not resuscitate)"

She said breaking down. They just nodded and gave the papers back to the doctor.

Siya:"how can this happen. Eyodwa is not a careless driver. I know for a fact that she is not 1. She is a great driver infact."

They all looked at him. He shook his head trying to think what could have possibly Happened.

TT:"was she the one driving?"

They all nodded.

Lethabo and Nandi:"do you have a new enemy perhaps?"

They shook their heads.

Siya:"it was not even a drink and drive situation. I'm definitely sure that this was staged."

Nizi:"let's not worry about that now and just focus on making sure that our children are fine."

They nodded. They sat in Silence and their sobs were making a noise. After 3 hours of waiting and them losing their patients the doctor finally walked out.

Them:"how are they?"

Doctor:"we managed to save them. Ms. Langa has a broken leg and 3 rib bones. She was lucky that the bone was 1 cm away or we would have lost her. Mr. Plaatjies broke an arm nothing major also Mr. Williams. Mr. Vice hit his head hard causing him to bleed in the inside but we stopped the bleeding and he is suffering from closed brain injury that will last for 4 week. I won't go into detail since Mr. And Mrs. Vice know what I'm talking about. And lastly Mr. Layi. He lost a lot blood but we were able to..."

:"Dr. Thomas we need you in the ER. We loosing Mr. Layi!!"

Said the intercom in the corridors. Ayola and Cage went crazy while Dr. Thomas ran back to the ER.

Ayola:"I can't lose my son!"

She said breaking down. Cage hugged her.

Cage:"we won't lose him."

Nandi:"can we please pray for him."

They all held hands and prayed. After an hour.
Doctor Thomas came out.

Ayola:"how is my son doctor?"

Doctor:"he lost a lot of blood and he need a blood donor with his blood type or he will die. He needs this blood ASAP."

Them:"we will do the donation."

They followed the doctor to the lab. They took everyone's blood samples. They all waited in doctor Thomas's office pacing around.

He got in.

Dr: "I've got bad news. You all are not matches his a O negative and you guys are O positives."

They all looked at him in disbelief and Ayola fainted. The news the doctor told them broke their hearts into peices.

-
-
-
-
-
-

Not edited .

#RIP?? Cause I smell a funeral soon.

CHUMANI'S LIFE

77

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

Narrated

Ayola was taken in.

Cage:"doc. isn't there any blood donated by anyone here in this hospital?"

They were all in Ayola's ward and she just woke up crying.

Doctor:"they are still looking for his blood type."

:"Where is my son!!?"

Said a breaking down voice behind them. They all looked back only to find Starfire. Remember her? Yeah she is Sekani's mother.

Cage:"what the fuck do you want here?"

Starfire:"I want my son!!"

She said breaking down.

Ayola:"you don't have a son here."

Starfire:"don't start with me we both know that Sekani is my son. I'm her mother."

Ayola:"ooh please the one you left with me. You call that being a mother."

Lungelo:"can you all just keep quiet and focus on finding Sekani's blood type. What if he dies or something ?"

He said boldly. And it went quiet.

Starfire:"you can test me. I can't lose my son."

Doctor:"follow me."

She followed the doctor. After 5 minutes the doctor came back alone since Starfire was taken in.

Doc:"I have got good news. She is the same blood type as him. So we will be doing the operation now."

With that said he walked out. They were all thankful but Ayola was a little bit jealous. After 2 hours of waiting the doctor came back.

Doctor:"we managed to save him. He is still unconscious though."

They all thanked God. Everyone went to their child's ward.

-

-

-

-

-

{Week later}

-

NKANYEZI

Me:"mhh."

I said answering my phone.

:"Phuma. I'm outside."

I looked at the caller it was Esihle.

Me:"baby."

He giggled.

Him:"I came back 40 minutes ago please come outside. I miss you."

Me:"give me 5 minutes."

Him:"I will wait for you."

I dropped the call and jumped of bed. I went to the bathroom to check if my face is still fine. I brushed my teeth. And ran downstairs since I was already wearing my sandlc.

Well Eyodwa is still unconscious the others woke up and they are discharged. They all spent their Christmas days there. It was such a dull Christmas. Cause Last year we spent Christmas day together.

:"Where you going?"

I looked back and my Parents were playing with Izi at the lounge.

Me:"Esihle."

Siya:"shota Izi athi naye uya phuma ngoku."

-only Izi is left to say she's out.

We laughed. I walked out. And saw his father's car. I got in.

Me:"My love."

Him:"Nkwenkwezi yam."

I smiled and we kissed. He drove to the park with us jamming on Giveon's songs. His our favorite artist. Our favorite played heartbreak anniversary.

We sang the song together.

Him:"hold on why are we listening to him like we depressed?"

We laughed. We got to the park and went to sit on the grass.

Me:"you the one that made me listen to Giveon."

Him:"why are you blaming me for that?"

Me:"your at fault. You know Craig used to."

I looked at him. And he looked at me with that 'continue talking shit and you will see'

Him:"mxm."

He took out his phone and played with it. I tried kissing him but he just looked at me. I laughed.

Me:"baby I'm sorry for mentioning him."

He didn't even respond to me he just continued answering his messages. I tried kissing him again but he just ducked the kiss.

Me:"okay. I'm single"

I said getting up. But he pulled me and I fall on top of him.

Him:"v'tsek you not single don't piss me off."

With that said he kissed me. We both laughed kissing. He bite me. Kabuhlungu.

Me:"mmh ouch."

Him:"yaqela nawe."

He kissed me. Mxm saylon lomthana.

-

-

-

-

-

CHUMANI

I know have a sling on my Right arm. And it's difficult for me to use my left arm since I'm a right handed person.

We all got badly injured there. I wonder what went wrong cause I know for a fact that Eyodwa isn't a careless driver. You can even see the way she drives a mottobike.

Something happened to the tires. I got to the hospital since I wanted to see Eyodwa. It has been 2 days now since I have been discharged. I visit her everyday.

I got to her ward and she was looking up. I quickly ran to her and gave her a bone cracking hug. Though the hug felt different I brushed that feeling off.

Her:"ouch."

I let go of her.

Me:"sorry just that I missed you."

Her:"I missed you too."

She said forcing a smile.

Me:"when are you getting discharged?"

Her:"I don't know okay?!"

She just snapped. I looked at her and stood up.
What's wrong with her? She never snaps at me for
no reason.

Her:"Radebe."

I looked at her.

Her:"I'm sorry. I didn't mean to snap at you. I don't know what got into me. Please forgive me."

I nodded smiling and went to sit next to her. We kissed. There wasn't that electric spark anymore.

Me:"I love you."

Her:"I love you too."

We smiled looking deep in each other's eyes.

-

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited .

CHUMANI'S LIFE

78

-

-

-

-

-

-

CHUMANI

The whole family walked in.

Eyodwa:"my baby."

She said looking at Izi. Izi put her hands up for her
And siya gave her Izi.

Me:"but I'm your baby."

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"do you cry at night?"

They laughed at me.

Me:"ndizoku bonis a yis tru."

She looked at me and we all laughed.

My bro's:"heys."

They said hitting her hanging leg. The one that was broken.

Eyodwa:"minqundu."

We laughed.

Siya:"how is you?"

We laughed cause he also hit her leg.

Nandi:"no man mntanam lo nimbethayo."

-this is my child that you hitting.

She said hitting all of them. We laughed.

Eyodwa:"I wonder why I woke. I was still making proper shoes for Moses not eza mbadada zes and zakhe."

-those sand sandlc.

We burst out laughing.

Snakes:"you will never change. I give you."

TT:"me and you bro me and you."

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"s erious. Noah beng a funi sixele ne gusha pha."

-noah didn't want us to slaughter a sheep there.

We laughed more.

Lungelo:"Lethabo kaze ezaway zikwenza

unconscious man."

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"dad."

We laughed at her facial expression.

Sekani:"kodwa nyanisile guys. J u das bes endi
thengis ile nithi kutheni ndibuyile."

-she is talking the truth. Why do you think I'm back
J u das betrayed me.

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"celi Mali yam yakwa RAF ize kum."

-can money from RAF come to me.

We burst out laughing.

-

-

-

-

-

KELVIN

Me:"do you guys perhaps need food from the cafeteria?"

They all shook their heads.

Eyodwa:"meat."

We burst out laughing.

Me:"mxm."

I walked out. We have been here for a while now. I walked to the cafe and bought Sprite for myself. As I was turning I bumped into someone and my drink fall causing a mess on the floor.

Me:"what the fuck."

That girl just stood there without saying a word. I looked at her waiting for a sorry. but I got lost in her eyes.

Me:"what can't you talk?"

I managed to snap out of my thoughts. She is so fucken beautiful no cap.

She nodded sadly.

Me:"what do you mean you can't talk?"

She just shrugged. She is serious.

Me:"what's your name?"

I said with my hands. Guys I can talk sign language.
I take lessons online.

:"Sindy! Oh you here. What the fuck did you do now."

Sindy girl:"it was a mistake. I bumped into him."

She talked with her hands.

That girl: "I'm so sorry bhutt'."

She said giving me a 20r note.

Me: "no it's fine. I will buy myself another one."

They smiled. Mhle Sindy guys.

Me: "take care."

I talked with my hands. Sindy was blushing. I walked back to the ward. I got in smiling.

Ntlakanipho: "wancuma?"

Only my bro's were left now.

Me:"I just met my soulmate."

They burst out laughing.

Sekani:"no more tap and pass?"

Yeah after Umi's death I went back to my old habits.

Me:"yeah. The only problem is that she can't talk."

Them:"can't talk?"

Me:"yeah she is mute."

They laughed.

Me:"I can talk sign language guys haibo."

Them:"huh?"

We laughed.

Eyodwa:"Wonders shall never end on earth. Kwaze laphi?"

Me:"online classes guys."

They looked at me shocked.

Ntlakanipho:"izmanga zashiyana."

We laughed.

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

Sorry for the short insert.

CHUMANI'S LIFE

79

Semi-final

-

-

-

-

-

-

SEKANI

The following day. I was at Mugg and Bean enjoying

my breakfast here.

I will be going to Pretoria after this. I miss my baby so much although I saw her 2 days ago.

Someone sat in front of me. I looked only to be met by a white lady. She has green eyes like mine. She has my nose too.

Me:"how can I help you?"

Her:"I can't believe that they kept me away from my son."

Me:"what do you mean that I'm your son?"

She wiped her tears.

Her:"I'm your mother. Your father's wife isn't your mother."

Me:"I know. But you being my biological mother doesn't mean you my mother. Where were you all these years when Ayola was taking good care of me?"

Her:"I know I wasn't there. Your father chased me away and threatened to kill me."

I nodded.

Her:"I was thinking perhaps we could have a relationship. I would really appreciate it. It has been 15 years since I last saw you."

Me:"I guess we can try."

She smiled genuinely.

Her:"thank you so much. Always know that I love you okay?"

I just nodded. I mean like I just met her I can't love her already.

Her:"good thing I came in time at the hospital or we would have this opportunity now."

Me:"what do you mean?"

Her:"you lost a lot of blood and everyone wasn't your blood type and I was so yeah."

I smiled.

Me:"Thank you I guess."

She nodded smiling.

Her:"I have to go."

Me:"can I have your number perhaps."

Her:"yeah why not."

She wrote it down. I stood up and gave her a hug. Guys I'm a good hearted person. And she needed the assurance that I'm willing to meet her halfway.

The hug lasted longer than expected.

Her:"I love you Sekani."

She said walking out. I smiled sitting down.

-

-

-

-

-

-

KELVIN

I went to the hospital since I have to take of my sling now. I did everything and went out. I bumped into Cindy.

I waved smiling stopping her from walking away. She waved back.

Me:"how are you?"

Keep in mind we are using our hands to talk, Sign Language.

Her:"I'm great and you?"

Me:"awesome since I just saw you."

She blushed.

Her:"what's so awesome about seeing me?"

Me:"everything about you. You're so beautiful by the way."

Her:"you're the first guy to actually say that actually you're the first guy that has ever spoken to me."

I punched the air. She held her mouth indicating

that she is laughing. Her voice must be angelic.

Me:"can I take you out?"

Her:"what will you do with a mute girl like me?"

Me:"I will do everything I do with a girl that isn't mute."

She looked down smiling.

Me:"please."

Her:"fine."

Me:"can I have your number."

Her:"give me your phone."

I gave it to her. She punched in her number.

Me:"I will face time you."

:"Siyolice"

Someone yelled from behind she looked back.

Me:"what's your name exactly?"

Her:"both of them are my name's."

Me:"okay bye."

I said hugging her. She hugged me back and held

me tightly. I also hugged her tightly kissing her forehead. She is shorter than me.

Me:"Take care"

I said letting her go. She smiled going. I love that Mute Girl. I said watching her walking away. She looked at me and smiled again.

-

-

-

-

-

APHIWE

Sam:"when last did you speak to Eyodwa."

Me:"2 days ago. She is still in the hospital."

Vusi:"she is a fighter."

Just then there was a knock on the door. Just then Mamu Nomondo got in with a lady looking like me. Guys I look like both of my parents but mostly this woman.

We all stood up.

That lady:"she really is my twins child. Ooh mntanam."

She said hugging me. I was just stuck in one place. She let go. We all sat down.

Me:"what's happening here?"

Nomonde:"remember when I said you look like

someone?"

I nodded. She has been saying that every since she started working here.

Nomonde:"I was actually referring to her. She is your mother's twin."

Tears streamed down my face.

Me:"I need some fresh air."

I said getting out. why is she coming only now? I don't understand why life is like this sometimes. Also my father never came to look for us.

I walked out the gate and saw Sekani's car pulling over. I ran to him and cried my eyes out. He gave

me a tight hug.

Him:"what's wrong?"

I told him everything.

Me:"I mean why did they search for us all these years. My sisters even died. Maybe just maybe if they looked for us. Osi and Umi would have been alive by now. I'M sorry but don't need my biological family. I have been fine with out them for 17 years. All they do is destroy me."

Him:"everything will be fine baby don't worry okay."

I nodded.

Him:"I understand your anger right now but when

you in the right state of mind you will just hear her side of the story then decide what you want."

I smiled and nodded. He wiped my tears.

Him:"I love you."

Me:"I love you too."

We kissed

Him:"seems like both our Mothers have come back. I also saw mine today."

We laughed.

Me:"what Happened?"

He told me what happened.

Me:"giving her a chance?"

He nodded.

Him:"you know I'm a good hearted person."

I smiled nodding.

Me:"wish I had your heart.'

Him:"you do actually.'

We laughed kissing.

-

-

-

-

-

-

CRAIG

So my father was against my relationship with Star. He says the Plaatjies family are criminals. His a commissioner.

We used to fight everytime about my relationship to the point where he sent me to a military school.

I hate him for this. He didn't even let me say goodbye to Star. I hate him so much.

How can he separate me from the love of my life. I saw a future in Star. I don't blame her if she actually

moves on.

The way I left wasn't the right way at all. I'm filled with so much hatred and that's because of my sperm donor.

-
-
-
-
-
-

NKANYEZI

Esihle:"baby relax how am I going to cut your nails if you're tense."

Me:"what if you cut me by mistake?"

He looked at me and we laughed.

Him:"I won't. You also know that I would never hurt you intentionally."

Me:"okay I'm relaxed now."

He cut them again.

Him:"give me the black nail polish. It goes well with your skin."

I did. He painted my toe nails. When he was done he came to do my hand nails.

Him:"good thing that you have long nails it will be like you put on nails."

He said making my nails straight with a nail buffer.

Guys Esihle is good in what he is doing. When he was done he applied nail polish. He got to my left hand and slipped in a ring.

I opened my eyes like speed of lightning. I looked at my finger and there was a ring with an infinity symbol. It was a plain ring.

I looked at him with tears in my eyes. He smiled wiping my tears.

Him: "I love you okay."

Me: "I love you more."

I said kissing him. Things got heated the rest was history. I just lost my virginity. We were at his house.

Him:"thank you for trusting me with your Virginity."

Me:"it was worth it losing it to the love of my life."

Him:"your future husband you mean."

We were actually taking a bath now. I turned around and kissed him.

-

-

-

-

-

-

CHUMANI

Eyodwa:"before taking me home let's start at your house. I miss you physically."

I looked at her and we laughed.

Me:"let's go."

We walked out. She had a cast and she was using crutches. but with one hand since the other had a sling.

We walked out and I was walking in front of her.

Me:"I will come and help me Walk now. J ust wanna put the bags in the...."

She screamed from behind. I looked back and a car hit her. I dropped everything I was holding and ran to her.

Tears were already streaming down my face. I shook her and mzimba bebuya wonke. The driver got out and fainted.

The paramedics came and checked her pulse.

Them:"time of death 15:49."

I cried more.

Me:"baby you're not dead. Baby. Eyodwa!!"

I broke down shaking my head. She can't be dead.

No, no, no.

-

-

-

-

-

Not edited

CHUMANI'S LIFE

80

Final

-

-

-

-

-

NARRATED

Paramedics:"please come and fetch the body tomorrow and take it to the mortuary."

Said the paramedics helping Chumani to stand up. The other wheeled Eyodwa to the mortuary in the hospital while the other helped the elderly lady that hit Eyodwa.

The police came and took her to the police station. They were so sad when they saw it was Eyodwa that got hit by a car to the point where they also cried.

Chumani drove to Eyodwa's house in tears with a shirt full of blood. There was going to be a house party for her.

Everyone was there. Chumani got out and they went quiet in the house. He got in.

Everyone:"surprise!!"

But they were shock as soon as they saw Chumani's shirt in blood and his sad.

Nandi:"uphi?"

-where is she?

Eyodwa was the first person she thought about. She knew the blood had something to do with her but she was waiting for Chumani to say it and hopefully he won't say it has something to do with Eyodwa.

Chumani:"she..."

He cried all over again and ran out leaving everyone stuttered. Nandi was already losing it. Just then the police walked in with Chumani. They were all crying.

The people in the house already knew something bad happened. The woman's eyes started sparkling with tears.

Mthethwa:"we sorry to say this but Eyodwa was hit

by a car at the hospital crossing the road and she died."

Everyone broke down and started crying. Nandi's cries were the most cause she was screaming. Chumani ran out to his car and drove all the way to a club.

He drank too the point where he couldn't Walk. Luckily the bar tender knew his Siyamthanda.

Siyamthanda came with red puffy eyes. Because of the crying. Eyodwa's death stang everyone on the heart.

The news of her death had already traveled like wild fire. It didn't sit well with anyone. Almost everyone cried.

His classmates cried the school to not to forget the teachers. Mrs. Smith her favorite teacher was doing the most. Eyodwa was like a daughter to her.

Siyamthanda:"let's go."

Chumani:"she is dead."

He cried again and Siyamthanda took him.

Chumani:"she died right in front of my eyes. It was just like movie."

He cried more. They got to the car.

Chumani:"your luckily that you still have your soulmate with you. Mine died on me. Right in front of my eyes. I shouldn't have left her behind. I should

have walked with her at the back instead of rushing to the car to put the bag. I'm so fucken stupid taima."

He shook his head crying.

Siyamthanda:"don't blame yourself okay. We are all wounded."

Chumani:"who will I spend my life with now. I lived for her. I think it's best if I die."

Siyamthanda:"your not killing your self you will face this like a man."

Chumani:"what's left for me here? Nothing. So what's the point of living?"

Siyamthanda:"you have us your family. I still wanna see you graduate. Think about your mother. She won't survive. Your siblings too."

Chumani nodded wiping his tears.

Chumani:"just know that I'm never loving again. My heart is on lockdown. You won't even get grandchildren from me. Your grandchildren left with her soul."

Siyamthanda chuckled wiping his tears.

Siyamthanda:"just don't think about this to much. This will pass."

Chumani:"just wish she could come back and hug me tightly and say 'umbi Radebe xa ukhala'."

They both Chuckled wiping their tears.

Siyamthanda:"she would also be teasing me right now. And eat meat if not ice cream."

Chumani:"and Nizi will always shout about Eyodwa finishing her ice cream but when she sees her she would laugh at her jokes and forget about the ice cream."

They laughed.

Chumani:"she once said that we shouldn't cry at her funeral we should rather be happy and remember all the crazy moments she had. But it's so hard to not cry."

Siyamthanda:"it is hard indeed. She made a huge impact in our lives and she is gone."

Chumani:"it's been a year and a half since I known her but it feels like a lifetime. I love her so much and she just had to die. What Happened to together till infinity."

He cried and Siya pulled over from the long drive they were having. He have Chumani a bone cracking hug. It looked like it was what he needed cause he broke down in his father's arms and cried more.

Siys was also crying. Seeing his son in that state broke him into peices. He wished Eyodwa would come back so that they can be fine again.

But their cries felt into deaf ears.

.

.

Days passed and it was the funeral day now. This was the worst week for everyone who knew her.

Chumani tried committing suicide but was saved by Siyamthanda. Nandi and her family was breaking down into pieces.

They were not functioning. The people she used to race with Garnie, Zakes, etc. they also cried when the news got to them.

Aphiwe's brothers and the whole police station. The elders went to fetch her soul at the hospital. Than went to the house.

The body couldn't go to the house yesterday. It is said that when someone had an accident the body can go to the house cause that means bad luck for the family.

Everyone one went to see the body it was an emotional moment. Cause everyone cried. Nandi even pulled the body but Lungelo was there for her.

They got to the hall. A church was small for the number of people there. They were close to 300 if not more. Eyodwa was a well known person. For her music, car racing, madness, etc.

Her mother talked, Mrs Smith her favorite teacher, class mate, family and her friend Sekani. They all went to stage. It was Sekani, Ntlakanipho, Kelvin, Emihle, Aphiwe and Esihle.

Chumani had his own speech.

Chumani: "First started off by her asking us, me and my bro's, why are we always serious? One thing about her is that she always spoke her mind out. She doesn't even care if your hurt in the process as

long as she got her point across. Than we remember ba no marn lomthana ngulo zasi funda naye Primary. We used to bully each other. I remember this one day she deleted my work and I deleted hers in the computer lab. We sat together during breaktime. Went to detention and the funny part was that we ate food together at the back but we never got along.."

He wiped his tears laughing. Everyone laughed.

Chumani:"the following day we both didn't bring our id's to school so we had to pay 5r to make a call and she paid for me. We walked to the class and sat together. The class said we are dating and we just stare at each other and laugh. She pretended like she doesn't know her work. We started there chatting. She was actually the first girl to make us laugh especially me since I was a hard nut to crack. Then we went to a sports outing. We actually shared a room. That's were it all started. We would

watch movies together, cuddle and one of her talents was singing. We would sing together take pictures like we are a couple. Days went by. She got arrested for beating my ex girlfriend for meat."

Everyone laughed.

Chumani:"yeah she did. She even became friends with the police department. As you can all see they are here. 5th of September that's when we started dating. We became everyone's couple. I remember when she met my whole family. She came in the house making a noise. She first came wanting money for her phone since samosha eyakhe. She even said to Aunt Ayola that she can't stay for tea."

They all laughed.

Chumani:"crazy I know. The second time was when she was invited for dinner she walked in making a

noise not just at my house only but also at Aphiwe's house. And you know what she demanded? meat her favorite. Her brothers are even here today."

They laughed.

Chumani:"my family grow fond of her. I remember her having a car race with my mom. We called it the Daughter in law and mother in law challenge. Unfortunately she lost in that challenge cause Nizi was more experienced than her. She also loved cars. Fast cars. She used to go downtown when she is stressed and race. The people she used to race with are here. But the car she loved the most was her Citi Golf. She also loved mottobikes. I remember this day she was riding with Emihle. She let go and started dancing to music. She also asked if I could play this at her funeral."

The projector changed from her pictures to the video where she was riding with Emihle. They

laughed at when she lift her hands up. And they even cried seeing that she died a happy kid.

CHUMANI:"I remember this day she said we should be happy at her funeral and remember all the her crazy moments and she loves us. She is even Making us laugh as she is dead."

Everyone cried again.

Chumani:"She was also a DJ . She was also arrested for that. Waye sile lamthana guys."

He said shaking his head wiping his tears. Everyone laughed.

Chumani:"She was basically a multi talented pers on. She brought smiles, tears and laughter to everyone's life. She made sure that everywhere she goes she

makes everyone laugh and smile. At the class she was the clown of everything. I remember when she first moved to Sandton. She had to bring her assignments. Mr. Warts already knew that she had a story to tell why she couldn't bring her assignments. And she was like sir would you like to go take a swim in my new house?"

They all laughed.

Chumani:"that's her. I see her smile every time I close my eyes. Believe me when i say she was Crazy. She was so fearless. She was also a fighter. I remember when she was arrested for the third time she came to our house and strangled me from the back. I saw heaven that day because of her."

They laughed. Chumani looked up trying his best to make his tears not fall.

Chumani:"we fought. Believe me when I say she fights like a man. After beating me up she went to beat the maid up. Than called the police herself. J ust to save the maids energy. Her words not mine."

They laughed.

Chumani:"when we went to release her. She had the whole police station in the intorigation room laughing at her crazy stories. We went with her home and she said that she will never be arrested again. She promised only to find out that she will actually die. I never knew when she promised us that she meant leaving us all here with heavily hearts. Losing her it's like running out of water. We can't leave without water the same way we can't leave without her. Who will bring smiles to our faces without even trying. Who will make us laugh after having a tiring day when we are in bad moods. Who will I dance with? She was also good in that

department. I remember when she was still angry at me. We were busy watching the twins dance at school and she came with her own speaker wearing sunglasses. Who will I sing with now? Who will I joke around with now? Who will tease me out of nowhere and say yuuh kodwa Radebe umbi. Who will call me Radebe now? Who will make me smile? Who will make me laugh ? But mostly who will I share this journey called life with? When she took her last breath she left with my heart. I don't think I will be able to function without her. It's hard to lose someone especially someone like her. She died a happy teen full of life. I will miss her so much. She was my everything. She was nothing but a good daughter, sister, friend, classmate, schoolmate and a girlfriend. My heart is sore from all the pain. I never pictured you dying young. I pictured us dying old together. I just wish I died instead of you. Or we died together. Maybe I would have been better. Your death bought so much pain in people's lives. I just know that I will never forget you. I will always hold on to the memories we shared. I will cherish every moment we shared but mostly I will never let go of

you. I don't even think I would be able to love again. What will I love with when my heart died with you. I love you. May your soul rest in peace my love..."

He broke down again and went to sit with down. Everyone in the hall was sad. They felt bad for Chumani as his sobs were so painful.

They went to the cemetery. The Riders were riding in front of the hearse in motorbikes. They got there and everything was done.

When the casket was getting down. The Stacks, Finisher, Chumani, Ntlakanipho, Kelvin and Sekani took out their guns and shot up 3 times.

Them: "Phumla ngoxolo Eyodwandoni Langa."

The riders made noise with the motorbikes before

riding AWAY.

THE END